

Can Hunter, James
Jol.

A LECTURE
ON THE
GRAMMATICAL CONSTRUCTION
OF
THE CREE LANGUAGE,

DELIVERED BY

THE VEN. ARCHDEACON HUNTER, M.A.

(LATE ARCHDEACON OF CUMBERLAND, RUPERT'S LAND, AND NOW
VICAR OF ST. MATTHEW'S, BAYSWATER, W.),

BEFORE THE

INSTITUTE OF RUPERT'S LAND,

AT THE

COURT HOUSE, FORT GARRY, RED RIVER SETTLEMENT;

ON THE 2ND APRIL, 1862.

THE RIGHT REVEREND

THE LORD BISHOP OF RUPERT'S LAND,

PRESIDENT OF THE INSTITUTE, IN THE CHAIR.

ALSO

Paradigms of the Cree Verb,

WITH ITS

VARIOUS CONJUGATIONS, MOODS, TENSES, INFLECTIONS, &c.

LONDON:

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE,
GREAT QUEEN STREET, LINCOLN'S-INN FIELDS.

1875.

A KEY TO THE ORTHOGRAPHY.

VOWEL SOUNDS.

<i>ā</i> sounded as <i>a</i> in hate.	<i>oo</i> sounded as <i>oo</i> in moon, move.
<i>a</i> <i>a</i> .. far.	<i>u</i> <i>u</i> .. but, tub.
<i>e</i> <i>e</i> .. me.	<i>ew</i> <i>u</i> .. pure.
<i>i</i> <i>i</i> .. pin.	<i>ow</i> <i>ow</i> .. now.
<i>i</i> <i>i</i> .. thine (when final)	

CONSONANTS.

<i>g</i> sounded as <i>g</i> in get.	<i>w</i> sounded as <i>w</i> in was.
<i>h</i> <i>h</i> .. hard, hat.	<i>y</i> <i>y</i> .. your.
<i>k</i> <i>k</i> .. keg.	<i>y</i> <i>y</i> .. my (when final)
<i>m</i> <i>m</i> .. me.	<i>ch</i> <i>ch</i> .. much, chicken.
<i>n</i> <i>n</i> .. net.	<i>kw</i> <i>kw</i> .. awkward.
<i>p</i> <i>p</i> .. put.	<i>st</i> <i>st</i> .. stick.
<i>s</i> <i>s</i> .. sin.	<i>pw</i> <i>pw</i> .. upward.
<i>t</i> <i>t</i> .. time.	

REMARKS.

(¹) An aspirate or breathing, generally followed by the letters *k*, *t*, and *ch*. It is also used in the locative case; as, *waskahikun*, "a house;" *waskahikuník*, "in a house;" *wenepāk*, "a lake;" *wenepākoók*, "in or on a lake." It also marks the distinction between the personal pronoun second person, *ke* for *keya*, and the particle *ké*, which is the sign of the perfect tense.

Wé, is a particle expressing a wish or desire, the sign of the optative mood.

Ga, is the sign of the future tense, used only in the indicative mood.

Ka, is the relative pronoun.

Kā, is the sign of the future tense, used only in the subjunctive mood.

Kitta, is a sign of the future tense.

Pā, is a particle signifying "to come."

M, is sometimes used to signify possession.

EXTRACT FROM THE "NOR-WESTER," RED RIVER SETTLEMENT.

INSTITUTE OF RUPERT'S LAND.

THE first meeting held at the Court House, Fort Garry, 2nd April, 1862. - On the wall there was spread an immense sheet, 10 feet by 4, showing the various Conjugations, Moods and Inflections of the Cree Verb, and intended to illustrate one of the papers read on that day.

The Ven. Archdeacon Hunter, M.A., read a paper on the Cree Language, of great and permanent value. Its intrinsic worth is such that if it attain no wider publicity than the reading of it before the Institute, the loss will be very great to the fair fame alike of the Institute and the talented author. It was a thorough and masterly analysis of the Cree Language, by one whose acquaintance with the principles of language in general eminently fits him for the task. The Cree has, of course, much in common with other languages; but it has also many peculiarities which the Archdeacon expounded very clearly and satisfactorily. These characteristic features possess great value in a philological point of view, and we are not sure but they would, in able hands, aid materially in establishing some conclusions regarding the distinctive cast of the Indian mind, as well as regarding certain linguistic theories as yet not settled by philologists. The Archdeacon's mode of treatment was perspicuous and systematic—scientific, we might indeed say—and for this reason his paper, which otherwise might have been intolerably dull and unintelligible, was delightfully interesting. The Archdeacon digressed somewhat into the domain of comparative philology, and interested his hearers by mentioning several points of similarity between the Cree on the one hand, and the English, Latin, Greek and Hebrew on the other. The coincidences were remarkable, and we doubt not their number might be almost indefinitely increased were attention directed to the subject. We may analyse this paper at length some other time.

A LECTURE
ON THE
GRAMMATICAL CONSTRUCTION
OF
THE CREE LANGUAGE.

SINCE the year 1844 my attention has been more or less directed to the Cree Language; and the more familiar I have become with its grammatical construction—so peculiar and unique, and yet so regular and systematic—the more I have been impressed with the beauty, order, and precision of the language used by the Indians around us. Although they may rank low in the scale of civilization, yet they carry about with them a Vocabulary and a Grammar which challenge and invite, and will amply repay the acumen and analytical powers of the most learned Philologist. If a Council of Grammarians, assembled from among the most eminent in all nations, had after years of labour propounded a new scheme of language, they could scarcely have elaborated a system more regular, beautiful, and symmetrical, than the one we are invited to glance at for a few moments this afternoon.

The time allotted to me will only permit a mere glance at the language; to do anything like full justice to my theme, and enlarge upon the subject in all its vast and minute ramifications, would occupy too much of your time, and, instead of drawing up a paper, I should require to prepare a volume. With so large a subject the difficulty is, not in the want, but in the superabundance of matter. My humble endeavour must be to select and combine the salient points, and present them in as interesting a form as the subject will admit.

The Cree tribe, of whose language I purpose to give a faint outline this afternoon, forms a portion of the great Algonquin nation, “a nation which, in its different dialects,” as Mr. Howse remarks, “is dispersed over a vast extent of country—from Pennsylvania, south, to Churchill River, in Hudson’s Bay, north, or twenty degrees of latitude; from Labrador and the Atlantic, east, to the Mississippi, west; from Hudson’s Bay, east, to the Rocky Mountains, west—that is, in its greatest width (55° to 115°) sixty degrees of longitude.”*

Dr. Prichard, in his *Researches into the Physical History of Mankind*,

* Joseph Howse, Esq., F.R.G.S., “A Grammar of the Cree Language; with which is combined, an Analysis of the Chippeway Dialect.”

speaks of "the Knistineaux, or Klistinos, or Kristinaux, by abbreviation Crees, as the most northern tribe of the Algonquin family. Bounded on the north by the Athabascas, they reach, partly by recent conquests, from Hudson's Bay to the Rocky Mountains. In the western tract of that country, and near the Saskachawan, they are interspersed among tribes of the Assiniboinis. They are spread northward as far as Lake Athabasca. On the south they are bounded by Chippeways and Algonquins. The people near Hudson's Bay called southern Indians are of this nation. The name of Knistinaux originally belonged to a tribe near Lake Winnipeg. It is now widely extended to all the tribes who speak dialects nearly related."*

From these extracts it will be seen how extensively the Algonquin Language, of which the Cree is a dialect, is spoken. The Cree I should regard as the principal tribe of the Algonquin nation, and occupying the greatest extent of country. From longitude 75° to 115° , that is, forty degrees of longitude, and from latitude 49° to 60° , that is, eleven degrees of latitude, the language of this tribe, with slight variations, is more or less spoken.†

The fact that the Rev. E. A. Watkins, now labouring among the Crees on the banks of the Siskachewun, first acquired his knowledge of the language among the Crees on the East Main, in James's Bay, is a striking illustration of the extent of country over which this dialect prevails. There are some slight differences in the use of words in the several districts, and the letter *y*, used by the Plain Crees, in some words is changed into *th*, *n*, *l*, and *r*; as in the following examples:

Personal Pronouns.

I. Thou. He.

neya, *keya*, *weya*, used by the Plain Indians.

netha, *ketha*, *wetha*, " " English River Indians.

nenā, *kenā*, *wenā*, " " Cumberland and Norway House Indians.

nela, *kela*, *wela*, " " Moose Factory Indians.

nera, *kera*, *wera*, " " Isle-a-la-Crosse Indians.

After ten years' labour I succeeded in reducing the language to writing, and carrying through the Press the Prayer Book, three Gospels, and smaller Publications; and the Paradigms of the Verb here exhibited are

* "Researches into the Physical History of Mankind," by I. C. Prichard, M.D., vol. v. p. 385.

† The national name of the Crees is *Nāheyomuk*, "exact beings or people," compounded of *Nāhe*, "exact," and *Meyon*, "the body;" hence *Ne nāheyowan* means, "I speak the language of the exact beings or people," or, in common parlance, "I speak Cree."

prepared after a plan suggested to my own mind, giving a bird's-eye view of the Cree Verb in its principal Moods, and its two leading Tenses. The first Paradigm, you observe, marshals the chief form, the van of the host, in three columns; for the Cree Verb is capable of thousands of mutations and combinations. For this interesting review we selected the Transitive Verb, with an animate object, *Sakehāo*, "he loves him," and issuing the word of command to form columns, with the two Tenses, Present and Past, in their Direct and Inverse forms; immediately there appeared the heads of the three columns, bearing on their standards the names, Indicative Mood, Subjunctive Mood, and Imperative Mood; marching with the most beautiful order and regularity, and the *coup d'œil* was quite enchanting, a sufficient reward for years of close study and application. The second Paradigm presents a Transitive Verb, belonging to the second conjugation, with an inanimate object, *Sakétaw*, "he loves it," drawn up in a similar manner; and the third Paradigm brings into view another Transitive Verb of the third conjugation, with an indeterminate but animate object, *Sakehewāo*, "he loves somebody." These Paradigms are merely given as specimens, so as to present at a glance a few of the principal prefixes and suffixes of the Verb. For a fuller display of the Verb, in all its Moods and Tenses, both Direct and Inverse, I must refer you to the three books lying on the table, where the verb *Tapwātowāo*, "he believes him," is partially written out, with mood, tense, and person, singular and plural—I say partially, for to write out fully a Cree Verb and all its derivatives, with formative signs of different signification, personal signs in different relations, particles, cases, and so forth, a good-sized volume would be required. The following specimens of the verb *Sakehāo*, "he loves him," and a few of its derivatives, will illustrate what I mean.

Sake-hāo } he loves him.
 „ *hik* } he is loved by him.
 „ *‘taw* } he loves it.
 „ *hikoo* } he is loved by it.
 „ *hewāo* } he loves somebody.
 „ *haw* } he is loved by somebody.
 „ *‘chekāo* } he loves.
 „ *‘chekasoo* } he is loved.
 „ *‘chekatāo*, it is loved.
 „ *hewāwisew*, he is loving.

Sake-hisoo, he loves himself. *Reflec.*
 „ *hitoowuk*, they love each other.
 „ *hewākasoo*, he pretends to love. *Recip.*
 „ *hākasoo*, he pretends to love him or them. *Sim.*
 „ *‘twowāo*, he loves him for him.
 „ *‘twak*, he is loved for him.
 „ *‘twakāo*, he loves him for somebody.
 „ *‘chekakāo*, he loves him with it.
 „ *‘chekakākasoo*, he pretends to love him with it.

These are only a few of the forms, many more may be seen by referring to the books and papers on the table.

Now, having made these remarks on the Cree Verb, I may as well at once direct your attention to that very important, and yet difficult part of our subject. The language has a natural tendency to assume a verbal form, the mind of the Indian dealing rather with concrete than abstract terms. Farrar, in his able "Essay on the Origin of Language," says, "In Greek and Latin, one word was enough to express alike the subject, copula, and predicate; in English, two are always requisite, and generally three. The single word *τύπτω* requires the three words, "I am striking," to render it; to translate *amabor* in English or in German, we require four words, "I shall be loved," "Ich werde geliebt werden;" and the same is true of many other parts of the verb; as, *ἐτεριμήμεθα*, *periisses*, "We had been honoured," "You would have perished."* In the Cree, also, as well as in the Indo-European or Aryan languages, we shall find the most splendid examples of a perfect synthesis; and this sylleptical tendency is said to have marked the earliest stage of language, that as language advances it progresses from synthesis to analysis. Now permit me to notice some examples in Cree of this synthetical and agglutinative property. In English the agent and the action are separate, as, "I love;" in Latin they are combined, as *amo*, "I love." But in Cree the agent, action, and object, and sometimes the case are combined; as *sakehāo*, "he loves him," *tapwātowāo*, "he believes him;" *nipātwowāo*, "he kills him for him;" *pātoowāo*, "he brings him to him;" *nukiskowāo*, "he meets him by land;" *nukāwāo*, "he meets him by water;" *nunaspitōtowāo*, "he imitates him with the voice;" *kiskinowapumāo*, "he imitates him in action."

We shall now bring forward a few examples of the different kinds of Verbs; and first we have the Transitive Verb, with an animate object, as *tapwātowāo*, "he believes him;" then an Indeterminate Verb, with an animate object, *tapwātakāo*, "he believes somebody;" then another form, where both subject and object are Indeterminate, as *tapwātakanewew*, "somebody believes somebody," or there is a believing. Then, passing over some other forms, we come to *tapwātum*, a Transitive Verb with an inanimate object of the sixth conjugation—"he believes it;" and, finally, we have an inanimate form, *tapwātumómukun*, "it believes it," together with an Impersonal Verb, *tapwāwinewun*, which, by contraction, becomes *tapwāwun*, "it is true." Now these are the principal derivatives from the Verb

* Frederic W. Farrar, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, "An Essay on the Origin of Language, based on Modern Researches, and especially on the Works of M. Renan."

tapwâtowāo, "he believes him;" and when written out in their different moods, tenses, and persons, we may well exclaim, "What a formidable array! Can it be possible that the Indian possesses such a rich and full supply of words to make known the thoughts and inward workings of his mind?"

As I have spoken of Conjugations, it may be as well to state here that there are seven. Herder, as quoted by Farrar, says, "The more barbarous a language, the greater is the number of its conjugations;" and then Farrar goes on to remark, that "it has been a fatal mistake of Philology to suppose that simplicity is anterior to complexity: simplicity is the triumph of science, not the spontaneous result of intelligence." "The Basque language, which has retained much of the primitive spirit, has eleven moods; the Caffir language has upwards of twenty. Agglutination or Polysynthetism is the name which has been invented for the complex condition of early language, when words follow each other in a sort of idyllic and *laissez-aller* carelessness, and the whole sentence, or even the whole discourse, is conjugated or declined as though it were a single word, every subordinate clause being inserted in the main one by a species of incapsulation." These remarks apply in a measure to the Cree language; for take the words *Mawuthekécheayumehāwekemaw*, written in one word, for "the greatest of all Praying Chiefs (Archbishop), or *Mawuthekécheookemaskiwāo*, "the greatest of all Chief Women" (Queen), we have a sentence in one word. But in my translations I have endeavoured to separate the Verb as much as possible from its adjuncts, and to divide compound words as the above into their simple elements, writing the above thus, *Mawuthe kéche Ayumehāwekemaw*, and *Mawuthe kéche Ookemaskiwāo*. A part of the Pronoun is constantly incorporated with the Verb forming a portion of the suffix, whilst the first part of the Pronoun stands as the prefix; as in *ne tapwâtowan*, "we believe him," the prefix *ne*, and the suffix *nan*, form the beginning and the ending of the Personal Pronoun *neyanan*, "we;" and this process is carried out in the Indicative Mood, both in Transitive Verbs with an animate and inanimate object, and also in Intransitive Verbs.

There are seven conjugations under which may be ranged Transitive Verbs with an inanimate object; as, *tapwâtum*, "he believes it," sixth conjugation; and *sakétaw*, "he loves it," second conjugation: and Intransitive Verbs; as, *uppew*, "he sits," first conjugation; and *pimôtāo*, "he walks," third conjugation. The conjugations are distinguished by the termination of the third person singular, Indicative Mood, Present Tense. The first conjugation ends in *ew*, as *uppew*, "he sits;" the second conjugation in *aw*, as *nipaw*, "he sleeps;" the third conjugation in *āo*, as *pimôtāo*, "he walks;" the fourth conjugation in *oo*, as *kittoo*, "he speaks;" the fifth conjugation

in *eo*, as *âcheeo*, "he moves;" the sixth conjugation in *um*, as *itâyétum*, "he thinks;" and the seventh conjugation in *in*, as *tukoosin*, "he arrives." The first conjugation is as follows:—Indicative Mood, Present Tense: *net uppin*, "I sit," *ket uppin*, "thou sittest;" *uppew*, "he sits;" *net uppinan*, "we (1, 3) sit;" *ket uppinanow*, "we (1, 2) sit;" *ket uppinawaw*, "ye sit;" *uppewuk*, "they sit." We notice here a remarkable precision and exactness of expression in the Cree language, which is carried through its Personal and Possessive Pronouns, and is also found both in its Transitive and Intransitive Verbs. I refer to the two forms of the first person plural, the one exclusive and the other inclusive of the second person; the one combining only first and third persons, the other only first and second persons; as in the Verb *uppew*, above—*net uppinan*, "we (first and third persons) sit;" *ket uppinanow*, "we (first and second persons) sit." In the Personal Pronoun the same remarkable characteristic appears—*neya*, "I;" *keya*, "thou;" *weya*, "he;" *neyanan*, "we" (I and he, or I and they); *keyanow*, "we" (I and thou, or I and ye); *keyawaw*, "ye;" *weyawaw*, "they." Again, in the Possessive Pronoun, *n'ôtawe*, "my father;" *k'ôtawe*, "thy father;" *ôtaweä*, "his father;" *n'ôtawenan*, "our (my and his, or my and their) father;" *k'ôtawenow*, "our (my and thy, or my and your) father;" *k'ôtawewaw*, "your father;" *ôtawewawa*, "their fathers." Throughout all the Moods and Tenses of the Verbs the same form is maintained, so that there is less of ambiguity in the first person plural among the Crees, than in the English language.

In the Subjunctive or Subordinate Mood of the above seven conjugations, the third person singular, Present Tense, takes the following suffixes:—first conjugation, *â uppit*, "(that) he sits;" second conjugation, *â nipat*, "(that) he sleeps;" third conjugation, *â pimôtât*, "(that) he walks;" fourth conjugation, *â kittoot*, "(that) he speaks;" fifth conjugation, *â âcheet*, "(that) he moves;" sixth conjugation, *â itâyétik*, "(that) he thinks;" seventh conjugation, *â tukooséék*, "(that) he arrives."

The first conjugation, Subjunctive Mood, Present Tense, is as follows:—Singular: 1. *â uppeyan*, 2. *â uppeyun*, 3. *â uppit*. Plural: 1. *â uppeyâk*, (1, 3), *â uppeyâk*, (1, 2), 2. *â uppeyâk*, and 3. *â uppitchik*.

This Subjunctive Mood takes the place of the English Participle, active and passive, and the Infinitive Mood; but, as seen above, they are always expressed in Cree by a Personal Verb, having its own suffixes to mark the different persons, and forming regular Tenses, Present, Past, Perfect, Future, &c., as in the Indicative Mood. For a fuller exemplification of this point, I must again refer you to the Paradigms on the wall, and the books and papers on the table, where you will find this part of the Verb fully exhibited.

The Imperative Mood of the above seven conjugations, which we may regard as the root of the Verb, is the following:—1. *uppe*, "sit thou," *uppik*, "sit ye;" 2. *nipa*, *nipak*; 3. *pimôtā*, *pimôtāk*; 4. *kittoo*, *kittook*; 5. *áchee*, *ácheek*; 6. *itāyéta*, *itāyétumook*; 7. *tukoosine*, *tukoosinik*.

The Adjective in Cree also becomes a Verb, with the exception of *meyo*, "good," and *muche*, "bad;" as, in the following examples, both animate and inanimate:—

ANIMATE.

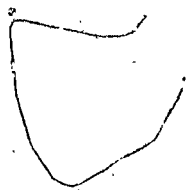
<i>Waweyāsew</i> ,	he is circular.
<i>Pittikoosew</i> ,	he is short, stumpy.
<i>Kawissew</i> ,	he is rough.
<i>Sooskoosew</i> ,	he is smooth.
<i>Kinoosew</i> ,	he is long or tall.
<i>Uppiseesissew</i> ,	he is small.
<i>Mayatissew</i> ,	he is ugly.
<i>Ayimissew</i> ,	he is awkward.
<i>Nayātarbisew</i> ,	he is difficult.
<i>Pikéwew</i> ,	he is pitchy.

INANIMATE.

<i>Waweyāyaw</i> ,	it is circular.
<i>Pittikwaw</i> ,	it is stumpy.
<i>Kawaw</i> ,	it is rough.
<i>Sooskwaw</i> ,	it is smooth.
<i>Kinwaw</i> ,	it is long.
<i>Uppiasin</i> ,	it is small.
<i>Mayatun</i> ,	it is ugly.
<i>Ayimun</i> ,	it is awkward.
<i>Nayātarwun</i> ,	it is difficult.
<i>Pikéwun</i> ,	it is pitchy.

Now, to show what nice shades of meaning there are in the language—and how many derivative Verbs may be formed from one of the above Adjective Verbs, by a change of suffix—let us take the last, *Pikéwew*, and see how many changes we can ring upon this one verb.

<i>Pikéwew</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He is pitchy.
" <i>un</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	It is pitchy.
" <i>'issew</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He is <i>like pitch</i> (so pitchy).
" <i>aw</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	It is <i>like pitch</i> (so pitchy).
" <i>isóo</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He is pitched.
" <i>etāo</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	It is pitched.
" <i>échikasoo</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He is pitched.
" <i>échikatāo</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	It is pitched.
<i>Pik- ehāo</i> (caus.),	<i>an.</i>	He makes him (turns him into) pitch.
" <i>étaw</i> (caus.),	<i>in.</i>	He makes it (turns it into) pitch.
<i>Pike- wehāo</i> (trans.),	<i>an.</i>	He pitches him.
" <i>wétaw</i> (trans.),	<i>in.</i>	He pitches it.
" <i>'kāo</i> ,		He makes pitch.
" <i>'katisoo</i> (refl.),		He makes pitch for himself.
" <i>'kasoo</i> (sim.),		He pretends to be pitch.
" <i>'katāo</i> (trans),	<i>an.</i>	{ He makes him into pitch (of him). It is made into pitch.



Pike-	'katum,	in.	He makes it into pitch (of it).
„	'kūtāo,	an.	He pitches him, as a canoe.
„	kūtāo,		It is pitched.
„	'kūtum,	in.	He pitches it.
„	'kakāo,		He makes pitch with it or of it. (abl.)
„	skaw,		There is abundance of pitch.
Oopiké-	mew,		He possesses pitch.
„	mitisoo (refl.),		He possesses pitch of himself.
Pike-	wāyimāo,	an.	He thinks him as pitch.
„	wāyētum,	in.	He thinks it as pitch.

Now, imagine all these Verbs written out in Mood, Tense, Person, direct and inverse, and then we can understand at once the statement, that thousands of words can be formed from one Cree Verb.

The direct and inverse forms of the Verb Transitive, with an animate or inanimate object, have been incidentally noticed in our exposition. In the third person they constitute the active and passive voices of the Verb; as, *sakehāo*, "he loves him;" *sakehik*, "he is loved by him;" *issitissāwāo*, "he sends him;" *issitissāhook*, "he is sent by him;" *tapwātowāo*, "he believes him;" *tapwātāk*, "he is believed by him." The first person, Indicative Mood, Present Tense, is formed thus: Direct—*ne sakehaw*, "I love him;" Inverse—*ne sakehik*, "he loves me." Direct—*ne tapwātowaw*, "I believe him;" Inverse—*ne tapwātāk*, "he believes me." Now, Verbs ending in *āo*, *tāo*, and *ewāo*, in the third person Direct, make *ik* in the third person Inverse. Again, those ending in *wāo* and *swāo*, make *hook*; and those ending in *skāwāo* and *towāo*, make *ak*. You will notice in my Conjugations of the Verbs, lying on the table, that on the left-hand page I have written out the Direct form of the Verb, and on the right-hand page the Inverse form corresponding therewith, and so throughout the three books.

In the Imperative and Subjunctive Moods, all the expressed Pronouns, whether agent or object, accumulate, agglutinate, conglomerate in the suffix; as, for instance—Imperative, *tapwātow*, "believe thou him;" *tapwātowatan*, or *tapwātowatak*, "let us believe him;" *tapwātāk*, "believe ye him;" *tapwātowin*, "believe thou me;" *tapwātowinan*, "believe thou us;" *tapwātowik*, "believe ye me."—Subjunctive, *ā tapwātowuk*, "I believe him;" *ā tapwātowut*, "thou believest him;" *ā tapwātowat*, "he believes him;" *ā tapwātowit*, "he believes me;" *ā tapwātāk*, "he believes thee;" *ā tapwātākoot*, "he is believed by him;" *ā tapwātoweyun*, "thou believest me;" *ā tapwātoweyāk*, "thou believest us;" *ā tapwātoweyāk*, "ye believe me;" *ā tapwātowitan*, or *ā tapwātatan*, "I believe thee;" *ā tapwātowitukook*, "I believe you;" *ā tapwātowitāk*, "we believe thee;"—and so forth,

through many changes. But yet these suffixes are not illimitable; and when once this agglutinative, synthetical and inflected system of formation gets well fixed in the memory, it is used with the same ease and facility as the more analytical system among ourselves.

In the arrangement of the Personal Pronouns in combination with the Verb, the second person, whether active or passive, always takes precedence of the first; hence that peculiar form of the Verb arranged under the head of second and first persons—as, *ke tapwâtowin*, “thou believest me;” *ke tapwâtatin*, “I believe thee;” *ke tapwâtowétawaw*, “ye believed me;” *ke tapwâtatétan*, “we believed you;” *ke nipâhin*, “thou killest me;” *ke nipâhittin*, “I kill thee;” *ke nasin*, “thou fetchest me;” *ke natittin*, “I fetch thee.” Verbs in *tāo* change the *t* into *s* in the direct form; as, *itāo*, “he says to him,” makes *ket isin*, “thou sayest to me;” *nukutāo*, “he leaves him,” makes *ke nukusin*, “thou leavest me,” &c.

Now I must hasten to say a few words regarding the formation of the Tenses. In the Paradigms exhibited on the wall we have the two leading Tenses—Present, and Past or Imperfect, in their Indicative, Subjunctive, Dubitative, Suppositive and Imperative Moods, with the Accessory or Relative Case annexed to each; of which Case, if time permit, we must speak hereafter. From these two tenses, with the addition of the indeclinable particles *ké* and *ga*, the other tenses are formed. As an exercise, let us take the verb *natāo*, “he fetches him,” and show how the different tenses are formed in the Indicative and Potential Moods. The Present Tense is *ne nataw*, “I fetch him;” the Past or Imperfect, *ne natā*, or *ne natāty*, “I fetched him.” Here we have the two leading tenses, from which we are to form all the others, by the Particles *ké* and *ga*, in different combinations. The Perfect Tense is formed with the Present, and the Particle *ké* inserted; as, *ne ké nataw*, “I have fetched him.” The Pluperfect is formed with the Imperfect and the Particle *ké*—*ne ké natā*, or *natāty*, “I had fetched him;” there is also another form—*ne ké natāpun*. The Future Tense is formed with the Present and the *ga* in combination; as, *ne ga nataw*, “I shall or will fetch him.” And the Future Perfect with the addition of *ké* to the Future; as, *ne ga ké nataw*, “I shall or will have fetched him.” By this simple process the six tenses of the Indicative Mood are formed. In the Potential Mood, the Present Tense is the same as the Future Perfect Indicative—*ne ga ké nataw*, “I may or can fetch him;” the Past is formed with the Past Indicative having the Particle *ga* added, as *ne ga natā* or *natāty*, “I might, could, would, or should fetch him;” and the Pluperfect, by the addition of *ké* to the Past, as *ne ga ké natā*, or *natāty*, “I might, could, would or should have fetched him.”

Perhaps the most anomalous and difficult part of the Cree Verb,

especially to a learner, is what is termed the Accessory, Relative or Possessive Case; it is a leading characteristic of the language, and indicates such precision of expression, that we must not omit it in our review of the dialect. Its application is exclusively to third persons; but although it is thus limited, nevertheless it is joined to every Mood and Tense of the Verb, so that when we have written out the Verb in its simple and absolute form, the whole process has again to be repeated with the addition of this Accessory or Relative form. Well might the Crees adopt the national name of *Nâheyowuk*, "exact beings or people," for they are certainly most exact and particular in the use of their forms and inflections. Permit me to call your attention to one or two examples of what I mean. The simple or absolute form of the Verb is *ne tapwâtowaw*, "I believe him," *tapwâtowāo*, "he believes him;" but if we add the Relative or Accessory Case, then it becomes *ne tapwâtowimawa*, "I believe his him," *tapwâtowāyewa*, "He believes his him." The constant signs of this Case are the letters *m* and *y*. Still further to elucidate this difficult point, in English when two or three third persons occur in a sentence, in order to preserve distinctness of meaning, and to prevent confusion as to which third person is intended, we repeat the name of the third person. In Cree there is no occasion for this repetition, and all ambiguity is removed as to which third person is meant by the use of this Accessory Case. "And John looking upon Jesus as he walked" (John i. 36), is an ambiguous sentence in English, for it may mean either John walking, or Jesus walking. To make it quite clear of ambiguity, we should have to put it thus: "And John looking upon Jesus as he (Jesus) walked," repeating, you observe, the third person. In Cree this difficulty is obviated by using the Accessory Case; thus, "Mena John ā kunowapumat Jesusa ā pimôtāyit." The Simple Verb would be *ā pimôtāt*, and then it would refer to John, but the *y* inserted, *ā pimôtāyit*, links it with the Saviour, and brings out the meaning clearly. In Greek and Latin the same sentence is perfectly clear, both these languages being inflected. In Greek it is "Καὶ ἐμβλέψας τῷ Ἰησοῦ περιπατοῦντι"; in Latin, "Et (Joannes) intuitus Jesum ambulante[m]." Take another example: "David saw William as he followed a moose." If in Cree I intend to say that it was David who was following the moose, I should write it thus: "David wapumāo Williama ā pimitissāwat mooswa"; the Verb *pimitissāwat* would agree with David, both being in the Absolute Case, and it would signify David following the moose. But if my meaning was, that William was following the moose when David saw him, then I must write it thus: "David wapumāo Williama ā pimitissāwayit mooswa." The *a* at the end of the name William, and the *ayit* at the end of the Verb, link them together, the same as the Dative and Accusative Cases in the above Greek and Latin sentences. Take another sentence: "Ne ga

wétumimawa oo'koosisa tukoosineyitché;" literally, "I will tell (his him) his son when he (his son) arrives (*rel.* to him)."* But I will not multiply examples, my object will be effected if the conviction has been produced that here is a distinction with a difference, and a precision and accuracy of expression, which we were not prepared for in the language of the poor wanderers around us.

In Cree we have some forms which remind us of similar forms in Hebrew ; such are the Causative, the Reflective, and the Simulative. In Hebrew the Causative is the *הפעיל Hiphil* form of the Verb, "he caused another to act." In Cree we have a corresponding form; as, *pimôtāo*, "he walks;" *pimôtāhāo*, "he causes him to walk;" *wappew*, "he sees;" *wappehāo*, "he causes him to see;" *wappétaw*, "he causes it to see;" the third person singular, Indicative Mood, animate, ends in *hāo*, and inanimate ends in *taw*. Again, in Hebrew there is the Reflective and Simulative, termed *התפעל Hithpaal*, "he acted upon himself," and *התעשר*, "he pretended to be rich, acted the rich man." The Reflective in Cree is formed by adding *issoo* or *ossoo* to the Indicative; as, *sakehāo*, "he loves him;" *sakehissoo*, "he loves himself;" *ussumāo*, "he gives him food;" *ussumissoo*, "he gives himself food;" *ukwunāwāo*, "he covers him;" *ukwunahossoo*, "he covers himself;" *keeskwāpāo*, "he is drunk;" *keeskwāpāhāo*, "he intoxicates him;" *keeskwāpāhissoo*, "he intoxicates himself." The Simulative, or feigning form, takes *kásoo* as its distinctive termination; as, *okemākásoo*, "he makes himself a chief, or pretends to be a chief;" *nápākásoo*, "he makes the man;" *nippākásoo*, "he pretends to be asleep;" *keeskwāpākásoo*, "he pretends to be drunk." To these forms we may add the Reciprocal, ending in *ittoo*; as, *sakehittoowuk*, "they love each other;" *mawutchehittoowuk*, "they gather together each other," and *ukwunahottoowuk*, "they cover one another."

The Hebrew *יהוה*, or *Jah*, an abbreviation of *יהוה Jehovah*, forms a point of comparison with the Cree *ayá*, "a being or thing;" and the word *Ethnew*, "an Indian," approximates very closely to the Greek word *ἔθνος*, "a nation, people." Farrar, in his "Origin of Language," makes this remark: "Whatever our *a priori* estimate of the power of the Verb Substantive may be, its origin is traced by Philology to very humble and material sources. The Hebrew Verb *היה* (*haia*) may very probably be derived from an onomatopœia of respiration." *היה*, *Haya* in Hebrew "to be," is very similar in sound to the Verb Substantive in Cree, *ayaw*, "he is;"

* In conversing with a lady in England on this peculiarity of the Cree Verb, she suggested a very good example in English illustrating this ambiguity. The following was the sentence she quoted: "The Patient saw the Doctor at his house." Was it at the Patient's house, or the Doctor's? In Cree all would be plain; thus, "The Patient wapumāo Doctora wekeeyék," if it is meant at the Doctor's house, or "wekeék," if at the Patient's.

net ayan, "I am being or existent." In the Imperative we have the exact Hebrew word *ayá*, "be thou;" and this we may regard as the root of the Verb.

In my translations I have endeavoured to separate the words, and reduce the language to an analytical form as much as possible; thus I have separated the Personal Pronouns *ne* (for *neya*) and *ke* (for *keya*), together with the indeclinable Particles *ké* and *ga*, from the Verb, and also kept apart other smaller words. This shortens the length of the words, and makes the language much easier to read. As languages advance, the tendency is from synthesis to analysis. Farrar states that "Modern Greek is the analysis or decomposition of Ancient Greek during a long period of barbarism. The Romance languages are Latin submitted to the same process; Italian, Spanish, French and Wallachian, are merely Latin mutilated, deprived of its flexions, reduced to shortened forms, and supplying by numerous monosyllables the learned organization of the ancient idioms." "Ancient Hebrew," he adds, "is remarkable for its agglutination." "Like a child," says Herder, "it seeks to say all at once; it uses one word where we require five or six." The same remark is equally applicable to the Cree. Let the following long word suffice: *kāookiskinnóhumowakunimimittukook*,—fourteen syllables to express the sentence, "I shall have you for my disciples." Or to describe a Roman nose, they would say, *ochechák-opusāoökootāo*, "he has a nose like the breast of a crane."

In giving a name to an object which the Crees have never seen before, they call it after something which it resembles and with which they are familiar. That children at first call all men "father," and all women "mother," is an observation as old as Aristotle. The Romans gave the name of Lucanian Ox to the elephant, and *Camelopardus* to the giraffe, just as the New Zealanders and Crees call horses large dogs. In Cree, *mistutim*, "a big dog," from *mistahay* "big," and *utim*, "a dog." A sheep they call ugly deer—*mayutchík*, from *may*, a part of *mayatun*, "it is ugly or bad," and *utík* or *utchík*, "a deer." The Spanish name for the alligator, *el lagarto*, "the lizard," is another instance of the same kind of thing, as indeed is the Greek *κροκόδειλος*. The Caffirs called the first parasol which they had seen a cloud; and the Crees at Cumberland called the magic lantern, when I first exhibited it to them, a shadower, *chikastāschechekun*. When in want of a name for a thing they describe it, as in the term for Minister, *Ayumehāwekemaw*, "A Praying Chief;" for Bishop, *Kéche Ayumehāwekemaw*, "A Great Praying Chief;" and for Archbishop, *Mawutche Kéche Ayumehāwekemaw*, "The Greatest Praying Chief of all." In the mixed jargon of Hong Kong the Bishop is described as the "A-one-heaven-business-man."

The following three Rivers have been named by the Crees from their special characteristics:—

<i>Missenippee,</i>	Big water,	English River.
<i>Kisiskáchewun,</i>	Swift current,	Saskatchewan.
<i>Misseseepee,</i>	Big river,	Mississippi.

I must not occupy much more of your time; there are only one or two points left on my list to which I wish to direct your attention, these are the aspirate and the formative syllables.

In my translations I have adopted the Greek aspirate (') to mark this beautiful and characteristic feature in the language, so difficult to be acquired by learners, and yet so important, in order to be understood and not to offend the ear of the Cree scholar. When communicating to Professor Lepsius in London the sounds of the Cree Vowels and Consonants, I remember the great pleasure with which he heard of this aspirate, remarking, "I shall love that language, because it has the same thing in it that my own language, the German, has." The aspirate is pronounced or breathed at the end of the syllable, thus, *ké*, *kéche*, *óche*, *uskeék*, &c. In the following words the importance of its insertion or omission will be at once seen and acknowledged; as, *otinum*, "he takes it;" *ótinum*, "he receives it;" *ukoochin*, "he hangs;" *ukoóchin*, "he floats;" *säakehit*, "he loves me;" *säakeheét*, "he is loved;" *ā sakehuk*, "I love him;" *ā sakehúk* (1, 2), "we love him;" *keche*, "your fellow;" *kéche*, "great." From these few examples, the importance of using the aspirate in its proper place will be seen; for without it the language, whether spoken or written, is incomplete and confused.

The formative syllables to which I have alluded are such as the following:—*pim*, signifying "going on;" *kisk*, "knowledge;" *tip*, "authority;" *pask*, "opening;" *kwāsk*, "turning;" and innumerable others forming the roots of words. Now let us take the syllable *pim*, and build or agglutinate upon it. To *pim* add *atissew*, and then we have *pimatissew*, "he lives;" add *atissewin*, and then we have *pimatissewin*, "life." Add *ótāo*, and it gives *pimótāo*, "he walks;" add *éyaw*, and it makes *piméyaw*, "he flies;" add *eskaw*, and it makes *pimeskaw*, "he paddles;" add *echewun*, and it makes *pimechewun*, "the current runs along." So, in like manner, if we take *kisk*, and add *āyétum*, it makes *kiskāyétum*, "he knows it;" or *āyimāo*—*kiskāyimāo*, "he knows him;" or *issew*—*kiskissew*, "he remembers," or *inōhumakāo*—*kiskinōhumakāo*, "a schoolmaster," or one who causes to know, the causative form; or *ewāhikāo*—*kiskewāhikāo*, "one who foretells, a Prophet;" and so I might go on almost *ad infinitum*, agglutinating and producing Adjectives, Nouns and Verbs from these and other formative syllables. This leads me to remark, that the Cree dialect is principally composed of shut or closed syllables, that is, syllables ending with a consonant, as *pim*, *kisk*, *tip*, *pask*, as above; and the suffixes *uk*, *ut*, *at*, *ukeét*, *āk*, *atchik*, *it*, *isk*, *ikoot*, &c.

We should scarcely have expected to find Indian words adopted into the English language; but such is its cosmopolitan character, that, as Dr. Latham* remarks, "in his Hand Book of the English Language," "It comes in contact with the tongues of half the world, and has a great power of incorporating foreign elements, and deriving fresh words from varied sources." From the North-American Indian it has adopted the words *squaw*, *iskwāo*, "a woman;" *wigwam*, *mekeewap*, "a tent;" *pimmican*, *pimme*, "fat;" and *kan*, an imitation or representation of a thing, as *pesim*, "the sun," *pesimokan*, "a watch," and *moccasin*, *muskesin*, "a shoe."

The Cree Nouns may be divided into two classes, the animate and the inanimate; the former takes for its plural the suffix *uk*, the latter *a*. As *seeseep*, "a duck," *seeseepuk*, "ducks;" *muskwa*, "a bear," *muskwuk*, "bears;" *ussam*, "a snow shoe," *ussamuk*, "snow shoes;" *muskesin*, "a shoe," *muskesina*, "shoes;" *seepee*, "a river," *seepeeä*, "rivers;" *cheman*, "a canoe," *chemana*, "canoes." The animate affix *uk* is changed into *a* when the Noun is in the objective or accusative case. Some inanimate things, from the high estimation in which they are held, become personified and take the animate affix; such as *ussam*, "a snow shoe," *ussamuk*, "snow shoes;" *âyupe*, "a net," *âyupëuk*, "nets;" *ussine*, "a stone," *ussinëuk*, "stones;" *mistik*, "a tree," *mistikwuk*, "trees," &c. Nouns are made diminutive by the addition of *is* or *oos*, as *cheman*, "a canoe," *chemanis*, "a little canoe;" *seepee*, "a river," *seepeesis*, "a small river;" *mistoos*, "an ox, or big moose," *mistoosoos*, "a calf or little ox;" *mistutim*, "a horse, or big dog," *mistutimoosis*, "a foal," which is made still more diminutive by the change of *t* into *ch*, as *mistuchimoosis*.

But I must now draw to a close this imperfect and hasty glance at the construction of the Cree language; many points I have left unnoticed, which if time had permitted I should like to have touched upon; but I think enough has been said to show that there is an inviting and large field of investigation open before us in the philology of this country. Much has been already accomplished, and we have now the pleasing satisfaction of knowing that the Indians hear, and some of them read, in "their own tongue the wonderful works of God."

Let, then, the education and talent of this country be directed to this object. A Philological Committee, either in connection with this Institute, or forming a separate body, is still a desideratum, and when once organized it might foster and encourage accurate scholarship in the native languages; circulate useful hints, suggestions, and information; and, as the highest authority on the subject in the land, affix its imprimatur to translations and other publications in the native languages.

* "A Hand Book of the English Language," by R. G. Latham, M.D., F.R.S., p. 149.

PARADIGMS
OF THE
CREE VERB,
WITH ITS
VARIOUS CONJUGATIONS,
MOODS, TENSES, INFLECTIONS, &c.

TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate.

INDICATIVE MOOD—Direct.

<i>Singular.</i> PRESENT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>		<i>Singular.</i> IMPERFECT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>	
S. Ne sakehaw, <i>I love him</i>	Ne sakehawuk, <i>I love them</i>	Ne sakehá ty, <i>I loved him</i>	Ne sakehátyuk, <i>I loved them</i>
Ke sakehaw sakehāo	Ke sakehawuk sakehāo	Ke sakehá ty	Ke sakehátyuk
		Oo sakehá ty	Oo sakehá ty
P. Ne sakehanan } Ke sakehananow }	Ne sakehananuk } Ke sakehananowuk }	Ne sakehátanan }	Ne sakehátananuk }
Ke sakehawaw } sakehāwuk }	Ke sakehawawuk } sakehāwuk }	Ke sakehátananow }	Ke sakehátananowuk }
		Ke sakehátawaw }	Ke sakehátawawuk }
		Oo sakehátawaw }	Oo sakehátawawuk }
<i>Inverse.</i>		<i>Inverse.</i>	
S. Ne sakehik, <i>He loves me</i>	Ne sakehikwuk, <i>They love me</i>	Ne sakehikó ty, <i>He loved me</i>	Ne sakehikótyuk, <i>They loved me</i>
Ke sakehik sakehik	Ke sakehikwuk sakehik	Ke sakehikó ty	Ke sakehikótyuk
		Oo sakehikó ty	Oo sakehikó ty
P. Ne sakehikoonan } Ke sakehikoonanow }	Ne sakehikoonanuk } Ke sakehikoonanowuk }	Ne sakehikótanan }	Ne sakehikótananuk }
Ke sakehikooawaw } sakehikwuk }	Ke sakehikooawawuk } sakehikwuk }	Ke sakehikótananow }	Ke sakehikótananowuk }
		Ke sakehikótawaw }	Ke sakehikótawawuk }
		Oo sakehikótawaw }	Oo sakehikótawawuk }

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Direct.

<i>Singular.</i> PRESENT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>		<i>Singular.</i> PRESENT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>	
ā sakehuk	ā sakehukóok, waw	ā sakehuk	ā sakehukóok, waw
sakehut	sakehutchéik, waw	sakehut	sakehutchéik, waw
sakehat	sakehat	sakehat	sakehat
sakehukeét }	sakehukeétchéik, waw }	sakehukeét }	sakehukeétchéik, waw }
sakehúk }	sakehúkóok, waw }	sakehúk }	sakehúkóok, waw }
sakehāk }	sakehākóok, waw }	sakehāk }	sakehākóok, waw }
sakehatchik, waw	sakehatchik, waw	sakehatchik, waw	sakehatchik, waw
<i>Inverse.</i>		<i>Inverse.</i>	
ā sakehit	ā sakehitchéik, waw	ā sakehit	ā sakehitchéik, waw
sakehisk	sakehisk, waw	sakehisk	sakehisk, waw
sakehikoot	sakehikoot	sakehikoot	sakehikoot
sakeheyumeét }	sakeheyumeétchéik, waw }	sakeheyumeét }	sakeheyumeétchéik, waw }
sakehitúk }	sakehitúkóok, waw }	sakehitúk }	sakehitúkóok, waw }
sakehitāk }	sakehitākóok, waw }	sakehitāk }	sakehitākóok, waw }
sakehikootchéik, waw	sakehikootchéik, waw	sakehikootchéik, waw	sakehikootchéik, waw

ACCESSORY or POSSESSIVE CASE—Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehimawa, *I love his*
him, or them

Ke sakehimawa
sakehimāo
sakehimāyewa }

Plur. Ne sakehimanana
Ke sakehimanānowa
Ke sakehimawawa
sakehimāwuk
sakehimāyewa }

IMPERFECT TENSE

Sing. Ne sakehimā ty

Ke sakehimā ty
Oo sakehimā ty
Oo sakehimāyē ty }

Plur. Ne sakehimātanana
Ke sakehimātanana
Ke sakehimātanawaw
Oo sakehimātanawaw
Oo sakehimāyē ty }

POSSESSIVE CASE—Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehikooyewa
Ke sakehikooyewa
sakehikooyewa

Plur. Ne sakehikoonanana
Ke sakehikoonanowa
Ke sakehikoowawawa
sakehikooyewa

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehikoyē ty
Ke sakehikoyē ty
Oo sakehikoyē ty

Plur. Ne sakehikoyētanana
Ke sakehikoyētanana
Ke sakehikoyētanawaw
Oo sakehikoyētanawaw

POSSESSIVE CASE—Direct.

PRESENT TENSE

Sing. ā sakehimuk
" sakehimut
" sakehimat
" sakehimayit }

Plur. " sakehimukeēt
" sakehimūk
" sakehimāk
" sakehimatchik
" sakehimatwaw
" sakehimayit }

POSSESSIVE CASE—Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. ā sakeheyit
" sakeheyisk
" sakehikooyit

Plur. " sakeheyeyumeēt
" sakeheyitūk
" sakeheyitāk
" sakehikooyitchik, waw

TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate

(Continued).

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Direct.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>IMPERFECT TENSE. Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>FUTURE TENSE. Plural.</i>
ā sakehukēpun	ā sakehukēpun, wāpun	sakehuke	sakehukwawe
„ sakehutepun	„ sakehutēpun, wāpun	sakehutche	sakehutwawé
„ sakehatepun	„ sakehatepun }	sakehatche	sakehatche
„ sakehāpun	„ sakehāpun }		
„ sakehukeētepun	„ sakehukeētepun, wāpun }	sakehukeēteche	sakehukeētwawe
„ sakehūkepun	„ sakehūkepun, wāpun }	sakehūko	sakehūkwawe
„ sakehākepun	„ sakehākepun, wāpun }	sakehāko	sakehākwawe
„ sakehatchēpun, wā-	„ sakehatchēpun, wāpun }	sakehatwawe	sakehatwawe
„ sakehawāpun	[pun] sakehawāpun		

Inverse.

ā sakehitepun, hēpun	ā sakebewāpun	sakehitche	sakehitwawe
„ sakehiskēpun	„ sakehitēpun, wāpun }	sakehiske	sakehiskwawe
„ sakehikōtepun	„ sakehiskēpun, wāpun }	sakehikootche	sakehikootche
„ sakehikōpun	„ sakehikōtepun }		
„ sakeheyumeētepun	„ sakehikōpun }	sakeheyumeēteche	sakeheyumeētwawe
„ sakehitūkepun	„ sakeheyumeētepun, wāpun }	sakehitūko	sakehitūkwawe
„ sakehitākepun	„ sakehitūkepun, wāpun }	sakehitāko	sakehitākwawe
„ sakehikootchēpun, wā-	„ sakehitākepun, wāpun }	sakehikootwawe	sakehikootwawe
„ sakehikootchēpun,	„ sakehikootchēpun, wāpun }		
„ sakehikōwāpun	„ sakehikōwāpun		

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>PRESENT TENSE. Plural.</i>
saké (2 pers.)	sakehik (2 pers.)
sakehatan, tak (1 and 2 pers.)	sakehatanik (1 and 2 pers.)
sakeheek (2 pers.)	sakeheekook (2 pers.)
	<i>Singular.</i> <i>FUTURE (Indefinite). Plural.</i>
	sakehākun (2 pers.) sakehākunik (2 pers.)
	sakehākuk (1 and 2 pers.) sakehākukwawik, nik (1 and 2 pers.)
	sakehākak (2 pers.) sakehākakook (2 pers.)

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakehimukepun
 „ sakehimutepun
 „ sakehimatēpun, māpun }
 „ sakehimayitepun
 „ sakehimukeētepun }
 „ sakehimūkopun
 „ sakehimākopun
 „ sakehimatchikepun }
 „ sakehimatwāpun
 „ sakehimayitepun }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehimuke
 sakehimutche
 sakehimatche }
 sakehimayitche }
 sakehimukeētche }
 sakehimūko
 sakehimāko

sakehimatwawe }
 sakehimayitche }

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Inverse.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakeheyitepun, yēpun
 „ sakeheyiskepun
 „ sakehikooyitepun }
 „ sakehikooyēpun }
 „ sakeheyeyumeētepun }
 „ sakeheyitūkepun
 „ sakeheyitakepun
 „ sakehikooyitchikepun }
 „ sakehikooyitwāpun }
 „ sakehikooyewāpun }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakeheyitche.
 sakeheyiske
 sakehikooyitche
 sakeheyeyumeētche }
 sakeheyitūko
 sakeheyitako
 sakehikooyitwawe

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. *Plural.*

sakehim (2 pers.) sakehim² (2 pers.)
 sakehimatan, tak (1 sakehimatanik (1 and
 and 2 pers.) 2 pers.)
 sakehimeék (2 pers.) sakehimeékook (2
 pers.)

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehimākun (2 pers.) sakehimākunik (2
 sakehimākūk (1 and pers.)
 2 pers.) sakehimākūk^{wawik},
 sakehimākāk (2 pers.) nik (1 and 2 pers.)
 sakehimākākook (2 pers.)

TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate

(Continued).

INDICATIVE MOOD—Direct.

(Another form in use among the Indians.)

Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. Plural.

S. Ne sakehāpun
Ke sakehāpun
sakehāpun
sakehāpun

P. Ne sakehananapun
Ke sakehananapun
Ke sakehāwāpun
sakehāpunee
sakehāwāpun

Inverse.

Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. Plural.

S. Ne sakehikōpun
Ke sakehikōpun
sakehikōpun

P. Ne sakehikoonanapun
Ke sakehikoonanapun
Ke sakehikooowāpun
sakehikōpunee
sakehikowāpun

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive)—Direct.

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. Plural.

(Flat vowel, *scāē*).

kā sakehawukā
sakehawutā
sakehakwā

sakehawukepunā
sakehawutepunā
sakehakopunā

sakehawukepunānik
sakehawutepunānik
sakehakopunā

kā sakehawukeētā
sakehawūkūwā
sakehawākūwā
sakehawakwā

sakehawukeētepunā
sakehawūkopunā
sakehawākopunā
sakehawakopunā

sakehawukeētepunā-
nik
sakehawūkopunānik
sakehawākopunānik
sakehawakopunā

Inverse.

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. Plural.

kā sakehikwā
sakehiskwā
sakehikookwā

sakehitepunā
sakehēpunā

sakehewāpunā
sakehiskepunānik
sakehikootepunā
sakehikookopunā
sakeheyumeētepunā-
nik

sakeheyumeētā
sakehitūkūwā
sakehitākūwā
sakehikooowakwā

sakeheyumeētepunā
sakehitūkepunā
sakehitākepunā
sakehikootchikepunā
sakehikootwāpunā
sakehikooowāpunā

sakehewāpunā
sakehiskepunānik
sakehikootepunā
sakehikookopunā
sakeheyumeētepunā-
nik
sakehitūkepunānik
sakehitākepunānik
sakehikootchikepunā
sakehikootwāpunā
sakehikooowāpunā

INDICATIVE MOOD. POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Singular.

S. Ne sakehimapun
Ke sakehimapun
sakehimāpun }
sakehimāyepun
sakehāyepun

Plural.

P. Ne sakehimanapun }
Ke sakehimanapun }
Ke sakehimāpun }
sakehimāpuneek
sakehimāyepun
sakehāyepun

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Singular.

S. Ne sakehikooyepun
Ke sakehikooyepun
sakehikooyepun

Plural.

P. Ne sakehikooyenanapun }
Ke sakehikooyenanapun }
Ke sakehikooyētawāpun
sakehikooyepuneek

DUBITATIVE MOOD. POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.

Singular.

kā sakehimawukwā
sakehimawutā }
sakehimakwā }
sakehimāyikwā }
sakehimawukētā }
sakehimawūkūwā }
sakehimawākūwā }
sakehimawakwā }
sakehimāyikwā }

Plural.

sakehimawukēpunā }
sakehimawutēpunā }
sakehimakopunā }
sakehimāyitepunā }
sakehimawukētepunā }
sakehimawūkopunā }
sakehimawākopunā }
sakehimawakopunā }
sakehimāwāpunā }
sakehimāyitepunā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Singular.

Plural.

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

Singular.

kā sakehe yikwā
" yiskwā
" hikooyikwā
" yeyumeētā }
" yitūkūwā }
" yitākūwā }
" hikooyewakwā

Plural.

kā sakeh eyitepunā }
" eyēpunā }
" eyiskepunā }
" ikooyitepunā }
" ikooyekopunā }
" eyeyumeētepunā }
" eyitūkepunā }
" eyitākepunā }
" ikooyitchikepunā }
" ikooyitwāpunā }
" ikooyewāpunā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Singular.

Plural.

waw, ātookwā tookwā [22]

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct*.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehimatookwā
Ke sakehimatookwā
sakehimātookwā }
sakehimāyetookwā }

Plur. Ne sakehimananatookwā
Ke sakehimananatookwā }
Ke sakehimawawatookwā
sakehimātookwānik }
sakehimāyetookwā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehimakopun
Ke sakehimākopun
{ Ke sakehimākopun }
{ Ke sakehimāyekopun }

Plur. Ne sakehimananakopun
Ke sakehimananakopun }
Ke sakehimawawakopun
Ke sakehimāwakopun }
Ke sakehimāyekopun }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (*Indicative*).

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Inverse*.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Nē sakehik ooyeetookwā
Ke sakehik ooyeetookwā
sakehik ooyeetookwā

Plur. Ne sakehik ooyenanatookwā
Ke sakehik ooyenanatookwā }
Ke sakehik ooyewatookwā
sakehik ooyeetookwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehik ooyeekopun
Ke sakehik ooyeekopun
sakehik ooyeekopun

Plur. Ne sakehik ooyétananakopun }
Ke sakehik ooyétananakopun }
Ke sakehik ooyétawakopun
sakehik ooyeekopun

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct*.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā sakehimuk ātookwā
" sakehimut " }
" sakehimat " }
" sakehimayit " }
" sakehimukeet ātookwā }
" sakehimuk ātookwā }
" sakehimāk ātookwā }
" sakehimatchik ātookwā }
" sakehimatwaw ātookwā }
" sakehimayit ātookwā }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Inverse*.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā sakeh eyit ātookwā
" eyisk ātookwā
" ikooyit ātookwā
" eyeyumeet ātookwā }
" eyituk ātookwā }
" eyitak ātookwā }
" ikooyitchik ātookwā }
" ikooyitwaw ātookwā }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Animatē

(Continued).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).—Direct.

IMPERFECT TENSE.		FUTURE TENSE.	
<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
ā sakehukēpun ātookwā	ā sakehukēteche ātookwā	sakehukēteche ātookwā	sakehukēteche ātookwā
" sakehutepun ātookwā	" sakehuteche ātookwā	sakehutepun ātookwā	sakehutepun ātookwā
" sakehatepun ātookwā	" sakehateche ātookwā	sakehatepun ātookwā	sakehateche ātookwā
" sakehāpun ātookwā	" sakehāteche ātookwā	sakehāpun ātookwā	sakehāteche ātookwā
" sakehukeētepun ātookwā	" sakehukeēteche ātookwā	sakehukeētepun ātookwā	sakehukeēteche ātookwā
" sakehūkepun ātookwā	" sakehūteche ātookwā	sakehūkepun ātookwā	sakehūteche ātookwā
" sakehākepun ātookwā	" sakehāteche ātookwā	sakehākepun ātookwā	sakehāteche ātookwā
" sakehatchikepun, wāpun ātookwā	" sakehatchikeche ātookwā	sakehatchikepun, wāpun ātookwā	sakehatchikeche ātookwā
" sakehawāpun ātookwā	" sakehawāteche ātookwā	sakehawāpun ātookwā	sakehawāteche ātookwā

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.		FUTURE TENSE.	
<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
ā sakehitepun, hēpun, ātookwā	ā sakehiteche ātookwā	sakehitepun, hēpun, ātookwā	sakehiteche ātookwā
" sakehiskepun ātookwā	" sakehiskeche ātookwā	sakehiskepun ātookwā	sakehiskeche ātookwā
" sakehikootepun ātookwā	" sakehikooteche ātookwā	sakehikootepun ātookwā	sakehikooteche ātookwā
" sakehikoōpun ātookwā	" sakehikoōteche ātookwā	sakehikoōpun ātookwā	sakehikoōteche ātookwā
" sakeheyumeētepun ātookwā	" sakeheyumeēteche ātookwā	sakeheyumeētepun ātookwā	sakeheyumeēteche ātookwā
" sakehitūkepun ātookwā	" sakehitūteche ātookwā	sakehitūkepun ātookwā	sakehitūteche ātookwā
" sakehitākepun ātookwā	" sakehitāteche ātookwā	sakehitākepun ātookwā	sakehitāteche ātookwā
" sakehikootchikepun, wāpun ātookwā	" sakehikootche ātookwā	sakehikootchikepun, wāpun ātookwā	sakehikootche ātookwā
" sakehikoowāpun ātookwā	" sakehikoowāteche ātookwā	sakehikoowāpun ātookwā	sakehikoowāteche ātookwā

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct*.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakehimukepun ātookwā
 „ sakehimutepun ātookwā
 „ sakehimatēpun, māpun ātookwā }
 „ sakehimayitepun ātookwā
 „ sakehimukeētepun ātookwā }
 „ sakehimūkopun ātookwā
 „ sakehimākopun ātookwā
 „ sakehimatchikepun ātookwā }
 „ sakehimatwāpun ātookwā
 „ sakehimayitepun ātookwā

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehimuke ātookwā
 sakehimutche ātookwā
 sakehimatche ātookwā }
 sakehimayitche ātookwā
 sakehimukeēche ātookwā }
 sakehimūko ātookwā
 sakehimāko ātookwā
 sakehimatwawe ātookwā }
 sakehimayitche ātookwā

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Inverse*.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakeh eyitepun } ātookwā
 „ eyēpun }
 „ eyiskepun ātookwā
 „ ikooyitepun ātookwā }
 „ ikooyēpun ātookwā
 „ eyeyumeētepun ātookwā }
 „ eyitūkepun ātookwā
 „ eyitakepun ātookwā
 „ ikooyitchikepun ātookwā }
 „ ikooyitwāpun ātookwā
 „ ikooyēwāpun ātookwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakeheyitche ātookwā
 sakeheyiske ātookwā
 sakehikooyitche ātookwā
 sakeheyeyumeēche ātookwā }
 sakeheyitūko ātookwā
 sakeheyitako ātookwā
 sakehikooyitwawe ātookwā

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate. (2nd Conjug. aw.)

Direct.			Inverse.		
INDICATIVE MOOD.			INDICATIVE MOOD.		
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.		PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	
S. Ne sakétan, <i>I love</i>	Ne sakétá ty, <i>I loved</i>		Ne sakehikoon, <i>it loves</i>	Ne sakehikoonapun, <i>it loved</i>	
Ke sakétan	Ke sakétá ty	[<i>it.</i>]	Ke sakehikoon	Ke sakehikoonapun	[<i>me.</i>]
	Oo sakétá ty		sakehikoo	sakehikoonapun	
P. Ne sakétanan	Ne sakétátanan		Ne sakehikoonan	Ne sakehikoonanapun	
Ke sakétananow	Ke sakétátananow		Ke sakehikoonanow	Ke sakehikoonanowapun	
Ke sakétanawaw	Ke sakétátawaw		Ke sakehikoonawaw	Ke sakehikoonawawapun	
sakétawuk	Oo sakétátawaw		sakehikoowuk	Oo sakehikoótawápun	
				sakehikoowapun	
				sakehikoopuneek	
Direct.			Inverse.		
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.		PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	
S. Ne sakétawan, <i>I love his it.</i>	Ne sakétawá ty		Ne sakehikoo wan	Ne sakehikoo wá ty	
Ke sakétawan	Ke sakétawá ty		Ke	Ke	
sakétawāō, ta-	Oo sakétawá ty,		"	"	
yewa	Oo sakétayé ty		"	"	
P. Ne sakétawan	Ne sakétawátanan		Ne	Ne	
Ke sakétawan-	Ke sakétawátanan-		Ke	Ke	
ow	ow		ow	ow	
Ke sakétawanawaw	Ke sakétawátawaw		wanaw-	Ke	
sakétawāwuk	Oo sakétawátawaw		aw	aw	
sakétayewa	Oo sakétayé ty		wāwuk	Oo	
			yewa	Oo	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Direct.		
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	FUT. TENSE.
ā sakétayan, <i>that.</i>	ā sakétayapan	sakétayane
" sakétayun	" sakétayupun	sakétayune
" sakétat	" sakétatapun, tápun	sakétatche
" sakétayák	" sakétayákepun	sakétayáko
" sakétayúk	" sakétayúkepun	sakétayúko
" sakétayāk	" sakétayākepun	sakétayāko
" sakétatchik	" sakétatchikepun	sakétatwawe
" sakétatwāp	" sakétatwāpun	
" sakétatwaw	" sakétatwāpun.	
POSSESSIVE CASE—Direct.		
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	FUT. TENSE.
ā sakétawuk	ā sakétawukepun	sakétawuke
" sakétawut	" sakétawutepun	sakétawutche
" sakétawāt, ta-	" sakétawātepun	sakéta-
yit	" sakétayitepun	watche
" sakétawukeēt	" sakétawukeētepun	sakétayitche
" sakétawūk	" sakétawúkepun	sakétawu-
" sakétawāk	" sakétawākepun	keētche
" sakétawat-	" sakétawātchike-	sakétawúko
chik,	pun	sakétawāko
" sakétawāt-	" sakétawātawāpun	sakétawat-
wāw, tayit	" sakétayitepun	wawe
" sakétawayit	" sakétayépun	sakétayit-
		che, wawe

(Another Form used for the above.)

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

Direct.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne sakétan apun
Ke " "
sakétapun }
Ne sakétanan apun }
Ke " "
Ke " awapun }
sakétawapun }
sakétapuneeck }

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne sakehikó ty
Ke " ty
Oo " ty
Ne " tanan }
Ke " tananow }
Ke " tawaw }
Oo " tawaw }
Oo " yé, ty }

Direct.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne sakétawan apun
Ke " "
sakétawāpun, yepun }
Ne sakétawan apun }
Ke " "
Ke " awapun }
sakétawāpuneeck }
sakétayapun }
sakétayapuneeck }

POSSESSIVE CASE. *Inverse.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne sakehikoowan apun
Ke " "
sakehikoowāpun }
" yepun }
Ne sakehikoowan apun }
Ke " "
Ke " awapun }
sakehikoowāpuneeck }
sakehikooyepun }

Flat Vowel, *aeāk.* *Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.

kā sakétawanā
sakétawanā
sakétakwā
sakétawākwā }
sakétawūkwā }
sakétawākwā
sakétawakwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

kā sakétawapanā
sakétawupunā
sakétakopunā
sakétawākepunā }
sakétawūkepunā }
sakétawākepunā
sakétawakepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.

kā sakétawāwukā
sakétawāwutā
sakétawakwā }
sakétayikwā }
sakétawāwukeētā }
sakétawāwūkwā }
sakétawāwākwā }
sakétawakwā }
sakétawayikwā }
sakétayikwā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

kā sakétawāwukepunā
sakétawāwutepunā
sakétawatepunā
sakétayitepunā yēpunā }
sakétawāwukeētepunā }
sakétawāwūkepunā }
sakétawāwākepunā }
sakétawatchikepunā }
sakétawāwāpunā }
sakétayitepunā }
sakétayēpunā }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate.

(Continued).

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā sakehikooyan
" sakehikooyun
" sakehikoot
" sakehikooyāk
" sakehikooyūk
" sakehikooyāk
" sakehikootchik
" sakehikootwaw

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakehikooyapan
" sakehikooyupun
" sakehikootepun, hikoōpun
" sakehikooyākepun
" sakehikooyūkepun
" sakehikooyākepun
" sakehikootchikepun
" sakehikootwāpun
" sakehikoowāpun

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikooyane
sakehikooyune
sakehikootche
sakehikooyāko
sakehikooyūko
sakehikooyāko
sakehikootwawe

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā sakehikoo wuk
" wut
" wat, yit
" wukeēt
" wūk
" wāk
" watchik
" watwaw
" yit, wayit

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakehikoo wukepun
" wutepun
" watepun, yite-
pun, yēpun
" wukeētepun
" wūkepun
" wākepun
" watchikepun
" watwāpun
" yitepun
" yēpun

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikoo wuke
" wutche
" watche
" yitche
" wukeēche
" wūko
" wāko
" watwawe
" yitche
" yitwawe

INDETERMINATE.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

sakétanewew } pres. tense
sakétanewun }
sakétanewepun } imp. tense
sakétanewunopun }

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakétanewik }
" sakétanewūk } pres. tense
" sakétāk }
" sakétanewikepun } imperf. tense
" sakétanewūkepun }
" sakétākepun }
sakétanewike, }
sakétanewūke, } future tense
sakétāke }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakétawan, pres. tense
sakétawanapun, imp. tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakétaweēt, pres. tense
ā sakétaweētepun, imp. tense
sakétaweēche, future tense

INANIMATE.

Direct. (Definite.)

Indicative Mood.

sakétaw, s. } pres. tense
sakétawuk, p. }
sakétapun, s. } imp. tense
sakétapunee, p. }

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakétak }
" sakétakee, waw } pres. tense
" sakétakepun, s. } imperf.
" sakétakepunee, p. } tense

sakétake, } future tense
sakétakwawe }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakétayew, s. } pres. tense
sakétayewa, p. }
sakétayepun, } imp. tense
sakétayepunee, }

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakétayik } pres. tense
" sakétayikee }
" sakétayikepun } imp. tense
" sakétayikepunee }
sakétayike } future tense
sakétayikwawe }

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehikoowaná
sakehikoowunā
sakehikookwā
sakehikoowákwa }
sakehikoowúkwa }
sakehikoowákwa
sakehikoowakwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká sakehikoowapanā
sakehikoowupunā.
sakehikookopunā
sakehikoowákepunā }
sakehikoowúkepunā }
sakehikoowákepunā
sakehikoowakepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehikoo wawukā
" wawutā
" wakwā }
" yikwā }
" wawukeetā }
" wawúkwa }
" wawākwa }
" wakwā }
" yikwā }
" wayikwā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká sakehikoo wawukepunā
" wawutepunā
" watepunā }
" yitepunā }
" yépunā }
" wawukeetepunā }
" wawúkepunā }
" wawákepunā }
" watchikepunā }
" watwápunā }
" yitepunā }
" yépunā }

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunc.*)

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

sakétanewikwā
sakétanewunookwā }
sakétanewúkwa }
sakétákwa }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakétanewikepunā
sakétanewunookopunā }
sakétanewúkepunā }
sakétákepunā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakétawaweetā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakétawaweetepunā

DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

sakétakwā, *sing.* }
sakétawakwā, *plur.* }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakétakepunā, *sing.* }
sakétawakepunā, *plur.* }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakétayikwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakétayikopunā

TRANSITIVE VERB.

[illegible]

DUBITATIVE MOOD.	DUBITATIVE MOOD.	DUBITATIVE MOOD.	DUBITATIVE MOOD (<i>Subj.</i>).
<i>Direct.</i>	<i>Inverse.</i>	<i>Inverse.</i>	<i>Inverse.</i>
PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.
sakétamukunookwā } <i>sing.</i> sakétamukükwā sakétamukunooowakwā <i>plur.</i>	sakehikoomukunookwā } <i>sin.</i> sakehikoomukükwā sakehikoomukunooowakwā <i>pl.</i>	sakehikoo kwā } <i>sin.</i> sakehikoo wakwā } <i>pl.</i>	sakehikoon anewikwā " anewunookwā " anewükwā " 'kwā
IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakétamukunookopunā } <i>sing.</i> sakétamukükepunā sakétamukunooowakopunā } <i>pl.</i> sakétamukükwápunā	sakehikoomukunookopunā } <i>sin.</i> sakehikoomukükepunā sakehikoomukunooowakopunā } <i>pl.</i> sakehikoomukükwápunā	sakehikoo kepunā } <i>sin.</i> sakehikoo wakepunā } <i>pl.</i>	sakehikoon anewikepunā " anewunooko- " punā " anewükepunā " 'kepunā
POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.
<i>Direct.</i>	<i>Inverse.</i>	<i>Inverse. (Definite)</i>	<i>Inverse.</i>
PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.
ká sakétamukuneyikwā.	ká sakehikoomukun eyikwā	sakehikoo yikwā.	ká sakehikooowawetā.
IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakétamukuneyikopunā	sakehikoomukun eyikopunā	sakehikoo yikopunā	sakehikooowawetepunā

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate.

(Continued).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Indicative).

<i>Direct.</i>		<i>Inverse.</i>	
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
Ne sakétanatookwā	Ne sakétanakopun	Ne sakehikoon atookwā	Ne sakehikoon akopun
Ke sakétanatookwā	Ke sakétanakopun	Ke sakehikoon atookwā	Ke " kopun
sakétatookwā	sakétakopun	sakehikootookwā	"
Ne sakétanana- tookwā	Ne sakétananakopun	Ne sakehikoonan- atookwā	Ne " nanakopun
Ke sakétanana- tookwā	Ke sakétananakopun	Ke sakehikoonan- atookwā	Ke " "
Ke sakétanawawa- tookwā	Ke sakétanawawako- pun	Ke sakehikoonawa- tookwā	Ke " nawakopun
sakétatookwānik	sakétawakopun	sakehikootookwā- nik	Oo " 'awakopun
	sakétakopunek }		sakehikookopunek }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

<i>Direct.</i>		<i>Inverse.</i>	
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
ā sakétayan	ā sakétayapan	ā sakétayan	ā sakétayapan
āttookwā	āttookwā	āttookwā	āttookwā
yun "	yupun "	yun "	yupun "
t "	tepun "	t "	tepun "
sakétāpun "	sakétāpun "	sakétāpun "	sakétāpun "
yāk "	sakétayākepun "	yāk "	sakétayākepun "
yūk "	yūkepun "	yūk "	yūkepun "
yāk "	yākepun "	yāk "	yākepun "
tchik "	tchikepun "	tchik "	tchikepun "
twaw "	twāpun "	twaw "	twāpun "
	wāpun "		wāpun "
			twawe "

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Indicative).

<i>Direct.</i>		<i>Inverse.</i>	
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
Nesakétawanatook- wā	Ne sakétawanakopun	Nesakehikoo wanatookwā	Ne sakehikoo wan- akopun
Ke sakétawanatook- wā	Ke sakéta "	Ke sakehikoo "	Ke sakehikoo wan- akopun
sakéta wāttookwā }	sakéta wākopun }	yeetookwā	sakehikoo yeko- pun
sakéta yeetookwā }	sakéta yekopun }	wanan a- tookwā	Ne sakehikoo wa- nanakopun
Ne sakéta wana- natookwā	Ne " kopun	Ke sakehikoo wanan a- tookwā	Ke sakehikoo wa- nanakopun
Ke sakéta wanana- tookwā	Ke sakéta wanana- kopun	Ke sakehikoo wanawa- tookwā	Ke sakehikoo wa- nanakopun
Ke sakéta wana- watookwā	Ke sakéta wanawako- pun	Ke sakehikoo wanawa- tookwā	Ke sakehikoo wa- nanakopun
sakéta yeetookwā }	sakéta yekopun }	sakehikoo yeetookwā }	sakehikoo yeko- pun
sakéta wānik	" yekopun- eek	sakehikoo yeetook- wānee	
sakéta yeetook wānee			

POSSESSIVE CASE.—Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
ā sakétawuk	ā sakéta wukepun	ā sakétawuk	ā sakéta wukepun
āttookwā	āttookwā	āttookwā	āttookwā
wut "	wutepun "	wut "	wutepun "
wat "	watepun "	wat "	watepun "
yit "	yitepun "	yit "	yitepun "
	yépun "		yépun "
wukéet "	wukeétepun "	wukéet "	wukeétepun "
wūk "	wūkepun "	wūk "	wūkepun "
wāk "	wākepun "	wāk "	wākepun "
watchik "	watchikepun "	watchik "	watchikepun "
	pun "		pun "
watwaw "	watwāpun "	watwaw "	watwāpun "
yit, wa- nit atookwā	yitepun "	yit, wa- nit atookwā	yitepun "
	yépun "		yépun "

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

FUTURE TENSE.

ā sakehikoo yan ātookwā	ā sakehikoo yapan	ātookwā	sakehikoo yane ātookwā
yun	yupun	"	yune
t	tepun	"	tché
"	sakehikoōpun	"	"
yāk	yākepūn	"	yāko
yūk	yūkepūn	"	yūko
yāk	yākepūn	"	yāko
tehik	tchikepun	"	"
twaw	twāpun	"	twawe
"	wāpun	"	"

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

FUTURE TENSE.

ā sakehikoo wuk ātookwā	ā sakehikoo wukepunātookwā	sakehikoo wuke ātookwā
wut	wutepun	wutche
wat	watepun	watche
yit	yitepun	yitche
"	yēpun	"
wukeēt	wūkeētepun	wukeētche
wūk	wūkepūn	wūko
wāk	wākepūn	wāko
watchik	watchikepun	"
watwaw	watwāpun	watwawe
wayit	yitepun	yitche
yit	yēpun	yitwawe

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDETERMINATE.
Indicative Mood.Direct.
INANIMATE (Definite.)
Indicative Mood.

sakéta newetookwā	pres.	sakéta tookwā, sin.	present
" newunotookwā	tense.	" tookwānee, pl.	tense.
" newekopun	imp.	" kopun, sing.	imperf.
" newunokopun	tense.	" kopunee, plur.	tense.
<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>			
ā sakéta newik ātookwā	pres.	ā sakéta k ātookwā	pres.
" newūk	ten.	" kee, waw	ten.
" 'k	"	" kepun	imp.
" newikepun	imp.	" kepunee	ten.
" newūkepūn	ten.	" ke	future
" kepun	"	" kwawe	tense.
" newike	"	"	"
" newūke	fut.	"	"
" 'ke	tense	"	"

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakéta yeetookwā	pres.	sakéta yeetookwā	pres.
" yeetookwānee	tense.	" yeetookwānee	tense.
" yekopun	imperf.	" yekopun	imperf.
" yekopunee	tense.	" yekopunee	tense.
<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>			
ā sakéta yik ātookwā	pres.	ā sakéta yik ātookwā	pres.
" yikee	ten.	" yikee	ten.
" yikepun	imperf.	" yikepun	imperf.
" yikepunee	tense.	" yikepunee	tense.
" yike	future	" yike	future
" yikwawe	tense.	" yikwawe	tense.

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate.

(Continued—See pages 30 and 31).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INANIMATE (Indefinite).

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakétamu otokwā }
" otokwānee }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakétamun okopun }
" okopunee }

Subjunctive Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

ā sakétamu kük atookwā }
" kükē " }
" kükwaw " }

IMPERF. TENSE.

ā sakétamu kükēpun }
" atookwā }
" kükēpunē }
" atookwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakétamu kükē atookwā }
" kükwawe " }

Inverse.

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakehikoomun otokwā }
" otokwānee }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakehikoomun okopun }
" okopunee }

Subjunctive Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

ā sakehikoomu kük atookwā }
" kükē " }
" kükwaw " }

IMPERF. TENSE.

ā sakehikoomu kükēpun }
" atookwā }
" kükēpunē }
" atookwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikoomu kükē atookwā }
" kükwawe " }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

(For Direct see pages 28 and 29.)

INANIMATE (Definite).

Inverse.

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakehikoo tookwā }
" tookwānee }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakehikoo kopun }
" kopunee }

Subjunctive Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

ā sakehikoo t atookwā }
" tchik, waw atook- }
" wā }

IMPERF. TENSE.

ā sakehikoo tepun atookwā }
" tepunee " }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikoo tche atookwā }
" twawe " }

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakehikoon anewetookwā }
" anewunotookwā }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakehikoon anewekopun }
" anewunokopun }

Subjunctive Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

ā sakehikoon anewik atookwā }
" anewük " }
" sakehikoo 'k " }

IMPERF. TENSE.

ā sakehikoon anewikepun atookwā }
" anewükēpun " }
" sakehikoo 'kepun " }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikoon anewike atookwā }
" anewüke " }
" sakehikoo 'ke " }

POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.
<i>Indicative Mood.</i>	<i>Indicative Mood.</i>	<i>Indicative Mood.</i>	<i>Indicative Mood.</i>
PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.
sakétamukun eyeétookwā } " eyeétookwānee }	sakehikoo yee tookwā } " yee tookwānee }	sakehikoomukun eyeétookwā } " eyeétookwānee }	sakehikoo wanātookwa sakehikoo wanātookwa
IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
sakétamukun eyékopun } " eyékopunee }	sakehikoo yekopun } " yekopunee }	sakehikoomukun eyékopun } " eyékopunee }	sakehikoo wanakopun sakehikoo wanakopun
<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.
a sakétamukun eyik ātookwā } " eyikee " }	ā sakehikoo yik ātookwā } " yikee " }	ā sakehikoomukun eyik ātookwā } " eyikee ātookwā }	ā sakehikoo wéet ātookwā ā sakehikoo wéet ātookwā
IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
ā sakétamukun eyikepun ātookwā } " eyikepunee ātookwā }	yikepun ātookwā } " yikepunee " }	ā sakehikoomukun eyikepun ātookwā } " eyikepunee ātookwā }	ā sakehikoo weétepun ātookwa ā sakehikoo weétepun ātookwa
FUTURE TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
sakétamukun eyike ātookwā } " eyikwawe ātookwā }	sakehikoo yike } " yikwawe }	sakehikoomukun eyike ātookwā } " eyikwawe ātookwā }	sakehikoo weétche ātookwā sakehikoo weétche ātookwā

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate. ANIMATE OBJECT. (3rd Conjug. āo.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
S. Ne sakehewan, <i>I love (somebody)</i>	Ne sakehewá ty, <i>I loved</i>
Ke sakehewan	Ke sakehewá ty
sakehewāo	Oo sakehewá ty
P. Ne sakehewanān	Ne sakehewátanān
Ke sakehewanānow	Ke sakehewátanānow
Ke sakehewanawaw	Ke sakehewátawaw
sakehewāwuk	Oo sakehewátawaw

Inverse.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
Ne sakehikowin, <i>I am loved (by somebody)</i>	Ne sakehikowé ty, <i>was loved</i>
Ke sakehikowin	Ke sakehikowé ty
sakehaw	sakehá ty
Ne sakehikowinan	Ne sakehikowé-tanān
Ke sakehikowin-anow	Ke sakehikowé-tanānow
Ke sakehikowinawaw	Ke sakehikowétawaw
sakehawuk	sakehátyuk

ACCESSORY or POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
S. Ne sakehewāwan, <i>I love his (somebody)</i>	Ne sakehewāwá ty
Ke sakehewāwan	Ke sakehewāwá ty
sakehewāwāo	Oo sakehewāwá ty
sakehewāyewa	Oo sakehewāwá ty
P. Ne sakehewāwanān	Ne sakehewāwá-tanān
Ke sakehewāwan-anow	Ke sakehewāwá-tanānow
Ke sakehewāwanawaw	Ke sakehewāwátawaw
sakehewāwāwuk	waw
sakehewāyewa	Oo sakehewāwá-tawaw
	Oo sakehewāwáyé ty

Inverse.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
Ne sakehikowewan	Ne sakehikowewá ty
Ke sakehikowewan	Ke sakehikowewá ty
sakehimawa	sakehimá ty
Ne sakehikowe-wanan	Ne sakehikowewá-tanān
Ke sakehikowe-wananow	Ke sakehikowewá-tanānow
Ke sakehikowewanawaw	Ke sakehikowewátawaw
sakehimawa	waw
	sakehimá ty

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.—Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehewāyan	ā sakehewāyapan	sakehewāyane
sakehewāyun	sakehewāyupun	sakehewāyune
sakehewāt	sakehewātepun	sakehewātche
	sakehewāpun	
sakehewāyāk	sakehewāyākepun	sakehewāyāko
sakehewāyūk	sakehewāyūkepun	sakehewāyūko
sakehewāyāk	sakehewāyākepun	sakehewāyāko
sakehewātchik	sakehewātchike-pun	sakehewātawawe
sakehewātawaw	sakehewātawāpun	

ACCESSORY CASE.—Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehewā wuk	ā sakewā wukpun	sakehewā wuke
sakehewā wut	wutepun	wutche
sakehewā wat	watepun	watche
sakehewā yit	yitepun	yitche
sakehewā wukeét	yépun	wukeét-
	wukeéte-pun	che
sakehewā wūk	wūkepun	wūko
sakehewā wāk	wākepun	wāko
sakehewa watchik	watchike-pun	wat-
	watwāpun	wawe
sakehewā watwaw	yitepun	yitche
sakehewā wayit	yépun	yitwawe
sakehewā yit		

(Another Form used for the above.)

Direct.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne sakehewan apun
Ke sakehewan apun }
sakehewāpun
Ne sakehewānan apun }
Ke " "
Ke " awapun
sakehewāwāpun }
sakehewāwāpunee }

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne sakehikowin apun
Ke " "
sakehapun
Ne sakehikowinan apun }
Ke " "
Ke " awapun
sakehawāpun }
sakehapunee }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne sakehewāwan apun
Ke " "
sakehewāyepun
Ne sakehewāwanan apun }
Ke " "
Ke " awapun
sakehewāyepun }
sakehewāyepunee }

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne sakehikowewan apun
Ke " "
sakehimapun
Ne sakehikowewanan apun }
Ke " "
Ke " awapun
sakehimapun }
sakehimapunee }

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

Direct.

PERSENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká sakehewā wanā (*If*)
" wunā }
" kwā }
" wākūwā }
" wūkūwā }
" wākūwā }
" wakūwā }
" wakūwā }

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehewā wawukā
" wawutā }
" wakūwā }
" yikūwā }
" wawukeēta }
" wawūkūwā }
" wawākūwā }
" wakūwā }
" wayikūwā }
" yikūwā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká sakehewā wawukepunā
" wawutepunā }
" watepunā }
" yitepunā }
" yēpunā }
" wawukeētepunā }
" wawūkepunā }
" wawākepunā }
" watchikepunā }
" watwāpunā }
" wāpunā }
" yitepunā }
" yēpunā }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued).

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā sakehikoweyan
 „ sakehikoweyun
 „ sakeheét
 „ sakehikoweyāk
 „ sakehikoweyūk
 „ sakehikoweyāk
 „ sakeheétchik
 „ sakeheétwaw

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakehikoweyapan
 „ sakehikoweyupun
 „ sakeheétepun
 „ sakehikoweyākepun
 „ sakehikoweyūkepun
 „ sakehikoweyākepun
 „ sakeheétchikepun
 „ sakeheétwāpun

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikoweyane
 sakehikoweyune
 sakeheétche
 sakehikoweyāko
 sakehikoweyūko
 sakehikoweyāko
 sakeheétwawe

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā sakehikowe wuk
 „ wut
 „ sakehimeét
 „ sakehikowe wukeét
 „ wūk
 „ wāk
 „ sakehimeétchik
 „ waw

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakehikowe wukepun
 „ wutepun
 „ sakehimeétepun
 „ sakehikowe wukeétepun
 „ wūkepun
 „ wākepun
 „ sakehimeétepun
 „ sakehimeétwāpun

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikowe wuke
 sakehikowe wutche
 sakehimeétche
 sakehikowe wukeétche
 sakehikowe wūko
 sakehikowe wāko
 sakehimeétwawe

INDETERMINATE.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

sakehewanewew
 sakehewanewun
 sakehewanewepun
 sakehewanewunopun

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakehewanewik
 „ sakehewanewūk
 „ sakehewāk
 „ sakehewanewikepun
 „ sakehewanewūkepun
 „ sakehewākepun
 „ sakehewanewike,
 „ sakehewanewūke,
 „ sakehewāke

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakehewā wan, pres. tense
 sakehewā wanapun, imp. tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakehewā weét, pres. tense
 „ weétepun, im. ten.
 „ weétche, fut. tense

INANIMATE.

Direct (Definite)

Indicative Mood.

sakehewā, sing. } present
 sakehewāwuk, plur. } tense
 sakehewāpun, sing. } im. ten.
 sakehewāpune, plur. } im. ten.

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakehewāk, sing. } pres.
 „ sakehewāke, waw pl. } tense
 „ sakehewākepun, sin. } imp.
 „ sakehewākepune, pl. } tense
 „ sakehewāke, sin. } fut.
 „ sakehewākwawe, pl. } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakehewā yew, sin. } pres.
 „ yewa, pl. } tense.
 „ yepun, } imp.
 „ yepune, } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakehewā yik } pres.
 „ yikee } tense.
 „ yikepun } imp.
 „ yikepune } tense
 „ yike } future
 „ yikwawe } tense

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
ká sakehikowe wánā	ká sakehikowe wapanā
" wunā	" wupunā
sakehawēētā	sakehawēētepunā
sakehikowe wákā	sakehikowe wákepunā
" wúkwā	" wúkepunā
" wákā	" wákepunā
sakehawēētānik	sakehawēētepunānik

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
ká sakehikowe wawukā	ká sakehikowe wawukepunā
" wawuta	" wawutepunā
sakehimaweētā	sakehimaweētepunā
sakehikowe wawukeētā	sakehikowe wawukeētepunā
" wawúkwā	" wawúkepunā
" wawákā	" wawákepunā
sakehimaweētānik	sakehimaweētepunānik

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunc.*).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.
ká sakehew anewikwā
" anewunookwā
" anewúkwā
" ákwā
IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakehew anewikepunā
" anewunookopunā
" anewúkepunā
" ákepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.
ká sakehewā wāwēētā
IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakehewā wāwēētepunā

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Sub.*).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.
ká sakehewā kwā, <i>sing.</i>
" wakwā, <i>plur.</i>
IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakehewā kepunā, <i>sing.</i>
" wakepunā, <i>plur.</i>

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.
ká sakehewā yikwā
" yikwānee
IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakehewā yikopunā
" yikopunānee

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued.)

INANIMATE.		INDETERMINATE.		INANIMATE.	
Direct (Indefinite).	Imperative Mood.	PRESENT TENSE.	Imperative Mood.	Inverse (Definite).	Imperative Mood.
Indicative Mood.				Indicative Mood.	
sakehewāmukun, sing. } pres. sakehewāmukunwa, plur. } tense sakehewāmukunupun } imp. sakehewāmukunuponee } tense	sakehewā, sing. (2 pers.) sakehewātan, tak, plur. (1 & 2 pers.) sakehewāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakehewā, sing. (2 pers.) sakehewāk, plur. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakehewā, sing. (2 pers.) sakehewāk, plur. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakehaw, sing. } present sakehawuk, plur. } tense sakehapun } imperf. sakehapuneek } tense	sakehaw, sing. } present sakehawuk, plur. } tense sakehapun } imperf. sakehapuneek } tense
Subjunctive Mood.	FUT. TENSE (Indefinite.)			Subjunctive Mood.	Subjunctive Mood.
ā sakehewāmukūk } pres. " sakehewāmukūkee, waw } ten. " sakehewāmukūkepun } imp. " sakehewāmukūkepunee } ten. sakehewāmukūke } future sakehewāmukūkwawe } tense	sakehewākun, sing. (2 pers.) sakehewākūk, plur. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewākāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakehewākun, sing. (2 pers.) sakehewākūk, plur. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewākāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakehewākun, sing. (2 pers.) sakehewākūk, plur. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewākāk, plur. (2 pers.)	ā sakeheēt } pr. " waw, chik } ten. " epun } imp. " wāpun } tense " chikepun } tense sakeheēt che } future " wawe } tense	ā sakechikātā k } pres. " kee } tense " kepun } im. " kepunee } ten. " ke } fut. " kwawe } ten.
POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.			POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.
Indicative Mood.	PRESENT TENSE.			Indicative Mood.	Indicative Mood.
sakehewāmukun eyew, sin. } pres. " eyewa, pl. } tense " eyepun } imp. " eyepunee } ten.	sakehewā oo, sing. (2 pers.) " watan, watak, pl. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewā wāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakehewā oo, sing. (2 pers.) " watan, watak, pl. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewā wāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakehewā oo, sing. (2 pers.) " watan, watak, pl. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewā wāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakechikātā yew } present " yewa } tense " yepun } imp. " yepunee } tense	sakechikātā yew } present " yewa } tense " yepun } imp. " yepunee } tense
Subjunctive Mood.	FUTURE TENSE.			Subjunctive Mood.	Subjunctive Mood.
ā sakehewāmukun eyik } pres. " eyikee } tense " eyikepun } im. " eyikepunee } ten. " eyike } fut. " eyikwawe } ten.	sakehewā wākun, sin. (2 pers.) " wākūk, plur. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewā wākāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakehewā wākun, sin. (2 pers.) " wākūk, plur. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewā wākāk, plur. (2 pers.)	sakehewā wākun, sin. (2 pers.) " wākūk, plur. (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewā wākāk, plur. (2 pers.)	ā sakechikātā yik } pres. " yikee } tense " yikepun } im. " yikepunee } ten. " yike } fut. " yikwawe } ten.	ā sakechikātā yik } pres. " yikee } tense " yikepun } im. " yikepunee } ten. " yike } fut. " yikwawe } ten.

[40]

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehewāmu kunookwā } *sin.*
 " kúkwā
 " kunoowakwā, *pl.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehewāmu kunooko-
 punā } *sin.*
 kúkepunā }
 " kunoowako-
 punā } *pl.*
 " kúkwāpunā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehewāmukun eyikwā
 " " nee

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehewāmukun eyikopunā
 " " nee

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehikowin anewikwā
 " anewunookwā
 " anewúkwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehikowikwā
 sakehikowin anewikepunā
 " anewunokopunā
 " anewúkepunā
 sakehikowikepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehikowe waweétā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehikowe waweétepunā

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunc.).

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehaweétā } *sing.*
 sakehaweétānik } *plur.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehaweétepunā } *sin.*
 sakehaweétepunānik } *plur.*

PRESENT TENSE.

sakechikatā kwā
 " wakwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakechikatā kopunā
 " wakopunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Inverse (Definite).

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehimaweétā } *sing.*
 sakehimaweétānik } *plur.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehimaweétepunā
 sakehimaweétepunānik

Inverse (Indefinite).

PRESENT TENSE.

sakechikatāyikwā
 " nee

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakechikatā yikopunā
 " " nee

[41]

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued. See pages 36 and 37).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Indicative).

<i>Direct.</i>			<i>Inverse.</i>		
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.		PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	
Ne sakehewan atookwā, Ne sakehewan akopun (<i>I suppose</i>).			Ne sakehikowin atookwā	Ne sakehikowin akopun	
Ke sakehewan atookwā	Ke "		Ke "	Ke "	
sakehewātookwā	sakehewātookpun		sakehatookwā	sakehakopun	
Ne sakehewan atook- }	Ne sakehewan		Nesakehikowinanatookwā }	Ne sakehikowinan	
wā akopun			Ke "	akopun	
Ke sakehewan atook- }	Ke "		Ke "	Ke sakehikowinan	
wā akopun			Ke "	akopun	
Ke sakehewanawatook- }	Ke sakehewanawako-		Ke sakehikowinawatookwā }	Ke sakehikowinawa-	
wā pun			ke "	kopun	
sakehewātookwānik	sakehewāwakopun		sakehatookwānik	sakehakopunuk	

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

<i>Direct.</i>		
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	FUT. TENSE.
ā sakehewā yan	ā sakehewā yápan	sakehewā yane
ātookwā	ātookwā	ātookwā
" yun "	yupun "	yune "
" t "	tepun "	tche "
" yák }	yákepun }	yáko }
" yúk }	yúkepun }	yúko }
" yāk }	yákepun "	yáko "
" tchik }	tehikepun, }	" "
" twaw }	twápun "	twawe "
" "	wápun "	" "

POSSESSIVE CASE.—*Direct.*

<i>Direct.</i>			<i>Inverse.</i>		
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.		PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	
Ne sakehewā wanatook- }	Ne sakehewā		Ne sakehikowe wanatook- }	Ne sakehikowe wana-	
wā wanakopun			wā kopun	wana-	
Ke "	Ke "		Ke "	Ke "	
wātookwā }	wātookwā }		wātookwā }	wātookwā }	
yeetookwā }	yeetookwā }		sakehimatookwā }	sakehimakopun	
wananatookwā }	wananakopun }		Ne sakehikowe wananatook- }	Ne sakehikowe wana-	
" "	" "		wā nakopun	wana-	
" wātookwānik }	wātookwānik }		Ke "	Ke "	
yeetookwā }	yeetookwā }		Ke "	Ke "	
yetookwānee }	yetookwānee }		sakehimatookwā }	sakehimakopun	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

<i>Direct.</i>			<i>Inverse.</i>		
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.		PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	
Ne sakehewā wanatook- }	Ne sakehewā		Ne sakehikowe wanatook- }	Ne sakehikowe wana-	
wā wanakopun			wā kopun	wana-	
Ke "	Ke "		Ke "	Ke "	
wātookwā }	wātookwā }		wātookwā }	wātookwā }	
yeetookwā }	yeetookwā }		sakehimatookwā }	sakehimakopun	
wananatookwā }	wananakopun }		Ne sakehikowe wananatook- }	Ne sakehikowe wana-	
" "	" "		wā nakopun	wana-	
" wātookwānik }	wātookwānik }		Ke "	Ke "	
yeetookwā }	yeetookwā }		Ke "	Ke "	
yetookwānee }	yetookwānee }		sakehimatookwā }	sakehimakopun	

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).*Inverse.*

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehikowe yan ātookwā	ā sakehikowe yapan ātookwā	sakehikowe yane ātookwā
" yun	" sakehikowe yupun	sakehikowe yune "
" sakeheét	" sakeheétepun	sakeheéteche "
" sakehikowe yák	" sakehikowe yákepun	sakehikowe yáko "
" sakehikowe yúk	" sakehikowe yúkepun	sakehikowe yúko "
" sakehikowe yák	" sakehikowe yákepun	sakehikowe yáko "
" sakeheétkhik	" sakeheétkhikapun	sakeheétkhikawe "
" sakeheétkhaw	" sakeheétkhawapun	sakeheétkhawawe "

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehikowe wuk ātookwā	ā sakehikowe wukapun ātookwā	sakehikowe wuke ātookwā
" wut	" wutapun	" wutche "
" sakehimeét	" sakehimeétepun	sakehimeétche "
" sakehikowe wukeét	" sakehikowe wukeétepun	sakehikowe wukeéteche "
" wúk	" wúkepun	" wúko "
" wák	" wákepun	" wáko "
" sakehimeétkhik	" sakehimeétkhikapun	sakehimeétkhikawe "
" waw	" sakehimeétkhawapun	sakehimeétkhawawe "

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDETERMINATE. *Direct. INANIMATE (Definite).*

<i>Indicative Mood.</i>	<i>Indicative Mood.</i>
sakehew anewetookwā } <i>pres.</i>	sakehewātookwā, s. } <i>pres.</i>
" anewunotook- } <i>tense</i>	" nee, p. } <i>tense</i>
" anewekopun } <i>imp.</i>	sakehewā kopun, sin. } <i>imp.</i>
" anewunokopun } <i>tense</i>	" kopunee, pl. } <i>tense</i>
<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
ā sakehew anewikātookwā } <i>pr.</i>	ā sakehewā k ātookwā } <i>pres.</i>
" anewúk " } <i>ten.</i>	" kee, waw " } <i>tense</i>
" āk " } <i>im.</i>	" kepun " } <i>imp.</i>
" anewikepun, " } <i>im.</i>	" kepunee " } <i>tense</i>
" anewúke- " } <i>ten.</i>	" ke " } <i>fut.</i>
" pun " } <i>ten.</i>	" kwawe " } <i>tense</i>
" ākepun " }	
" anewíke " }	
" anewúke " }	
" āke " }	
<i>POSSESSIVE CASE.</i>	<i>POSSESSIVE CASE.</i>
<i>Indicative Mood.</i>	<i>Indicative Mood.</i>
sakehewā wanatookwā, <i>pr. ten.</i>	sakehewā yeetookwā } <i>pres.</i>
" wanakopun, <i>im. ten.</i>	" yeetookwānee } <i>tense</i>
<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>	" yekopun, sin. } <i>imp.</i>
ā sakehewā weét ātookwā,	ā sakehewā yík ātookwā } <i>pres.</i>
<i>present tense</i>	" yíkee " } <i>tense</i>
ā sakehewā weétepun ātook-	" yíkepun " } <i>imp.</i>
<i>wā, imperfect tense</i>	" yíkepunee, " } <i>tense</i>
sakehewā weéteche ātookwā,	" yíke " } <i>fut.</i>
<i>future tense</i>	" yíkawe " } <i>tense</i>

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued. See pages 40 and 41).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INANIMATE (Indefinite).

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

sakehewāmukun otookwā, *sin.* } *pres.*
 " otookwānee, *pl.* } *tense*
 " okopun, " *sin.* } *imp.*
 " okopunee, *pl.* } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakehewāmu kūk ātookwā } *pres.*
 " kūkee, waw ā- } *tense*
 " tookwā
 ā sakehewāmu kūkepun ātookwā } *im.*
 " kūkepunee " } *ten.*
 sakehewāmu kūke ātookwā } *future*
 " kūkwawe " } *tense*

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakehewāmukun eyéetookwā } *pres.*
 " eyéetookwānee } *tense*
 " eyékopun. } *imp.*
 " eyékopunee } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakehewāmukun eyik ātookwā } *pres.*
 " eyikee " } *tense*
 " eyikepun " } *imp.*
 " eyikepunee, " } *ten.*
 sakehewāmukun eyike " } *fut.*
 " eyikwawe " } *ten.*

INDETERMINATE.

Inverse.

Indicative Mood.

sakehikowin anewetookwā } *pres.*
 " anewunotookwā } *tense*
 " anewekopun. } *imp.*
 " anewunokopun } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakehikowin anewik ātookwā } *pres.*
 " anewük " } *tense*
 " 'k " }
 " anewikepun " } *imp.*
 " anewükapun " } *tense*
 " 'kepun " }
 sakehikowin anewike " } *fut.*
 " anewüké " } *tense*
 " 'ke " }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakehikowe wanatookwā, *pres. tense*
 " wanakopun, *imp. tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakehikowe weét ātookwā, *pres. ten.*
 " weétepun " *imp. ten.*
 " sakehikowe weétche " *fut. ten.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INANIMATE.

Inverse (Definite).

Indicative Mood.

sakehatookwā, *s.* } *present*
 sakehatookwānik, *p.* } *tense*
 sakehakopun, *s.* } *imp.*
 sakehakopunuk, *pl.* } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakeheét ātookwā } *pres.*
 " sakeheétwaw " } *tense*
 " sakeheétchik " }
 " epun " } *imp.*
 " wāpun " } *tense*
 " chikepun " }
 sakeheetche " } *fut.*
 sakeheetwawe " } *tense*

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakehimatookwā, *sin.* } *pres.*
 sakehimatookwānee, *pl.* } *tense*
 sakehimakopun, *sin.* } *imp.*
 sakehimakopunee, *pl.* } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood

ā sakehimeét ātookwā } *pres.*
 " chik " } *tense*
 " waw " }
 " epun " } *imp.*
 " wāpun " } *tense*
 " che " } *fut.*
 " wawe " } *tense*

INANIMATE.

Inverse (Indefinite).

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakechikat ātookwā
 sakechikat ātookwānee }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakechikatā kopun
 sakechikatā kopunee }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakechikatā yeetookwā
 sakechikatā yeetookwānee }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakechikatā yekopun
 sakechikatā yekopunee }

THE foregoing Paradigms of Verbs were originally written on three large sheets, which are referred to in pages 2 and 3 of the Lecture, but which for the convenience of printing have been subdivided, and consequently may be a little confusing to the student.

The first Paradigm, *Sakehāo*, "he loves him," begins at page 16 and ends at page 25. This sheet may be better understood by studying the following pages consecutively, viz., 16, 17, 20, 21, 22, 23 ;—18, 19, 20, 21, 24, 25.

The second Paradigm, *Sakétaw*, "he loves it," begins at page 26 and ends at page 35, and should be read in the following order :—26, 27, 32 ;—28, 29, 33 ;—30, 31, 34, 35.

The third Paradigm, *Sakehewāo*, "he loves somebody," begins at page 36 and ends at page 44, and may be studied in the following order :—36, 37, 42 ;—38, 39, 43 ;—40, 41, 44.

The following pages give a fuller display of the Cree Verb, *Tapwātowāo*, "he believes him," in all its Moods and Tenses, both Direct and Inverse ; to which the attention of the student is now directed.

TRANSITIVE VERB.—Animate Object.

INDICATIVE MOOD.—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	aw,	I believe him
	Ke	„	aw,	Thou believest him [them
		„	āo,	He believes or believeth him or
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	anan, 1. 3	We believe him 2nd pers. excluded 3rd pers. excluded
	Ke	„	ananow, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	awaw,	
		„	āwuk,	Ye or you believe him
				They believe him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	awuk,	I believe them
	Ke	„	awuk,	Thou believest them [them
		„	āo,	He believes or believeth him or
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ananuk, 1. 3	We believe them
	Ke	„	ananowuk, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	awawuk,	
		„	āwuk,	Ye or you believe them
				They believe him or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	ā or āty,	I believed him,
	Ke	„	ā „ āty,	Thou believedst him
	Oo	„	ā „ āty,	He believed him or them.
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ātanān, 1. 3	We believed him
	Ke	„	ātanānow, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	ātawaw,	
	Oo	„	ātawaw,	Ye or you believed him
				They believed him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	ātyuk,	I believed them
	Ke	„	ātyuk,	Thou believedst them
	Oo	„	ā or āty,	He believed him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ātanānuk, 1. 3	We believed them
	Ke	„	ātanānowuk, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	ātawawuk,	
	Oo	„	ātawaw,	Ye or you believed them
				They believed him or them

INDICATIVE MOOD.—*Inverse.*

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	ak	<i>or</i>	owik,	He believes me
	Ke	„	ak	„	„	He believes thee
			ak	„	„	He is believed (by him or them, <i>def.</i>)
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	*akoonan,	1. 3	}	He believes us
	Ke	„	akoonanow,	1. 2		
	Ke	„	akoowaw,			He believes you
			akwuk,			They are believed (by him or them, <i>def.</i>)

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akwuk	<i>or</i>	owikwuk,	They believe me
	Ke	„	akwuk	„	„	They believe thee
			ak	<i>or</i>	owik,	He is believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akoonanuk,	1. 3	}	They believe us
	Ke	„	akoonanowuk,	1. 2		
	Ke	„	akoowawuk,			They believe you
			akwuk,			They are believed by him or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akó	<i>or</i>	akóty,	He believed me
	Ke	„	„	„	„	He believed thee
	Oo	„	„	„	„	He was believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akótanan,	1. 3	}	He believed us
	Ke	„	akótananow,	1. 2		
	Ke	„	akótawaw,			He believed you
	Oo	„	„	„		They were believed by him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akótyuk,			They believed me
	Ke	„	„			They believed thee
	Oo	„	akó	<i>or</i>	akóty,	He was believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akótananuk,	1. 3	}	They believed us
	Ke	„	akótananowuk,	1. 2		
	Ke	„	akótawawuk,			They believed you
	Oo	„	akótawaw,			They were believed by him or them

* Where the letter *a* is printed in italics at the beginning of the suffix, *owi* may be substituted; as, Ne tapwâatakoonan, or Ne tapwâatowikoonan, &c., &c.

ANOTHER FORM OF THE PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	âpun,		I believed him
	Ke	"	"		Thou believedst him
	"	"	âpun,		He believed him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	ananapun,	1. 3	} We believed him
	Ke	"	"	1. 2	
	Ke	"	awâpun,		
	"	"	âpuneek,	}	They believed him or them
	"	"	âwâpun,		

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	âpunuk,	I	believed	them
	Ke	"	"	Thou	believedst	them
		"	âpun,	He	believed	him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	ananapunuk, 1. 3	}	We believed them	
	Ke	"	" 1. 2			
	Ke	"	awâpunuk,			
		"	âpuneek, }	}	They believed him or them	
		"	awâpun, }			

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê	tapwâtow	aw,	I	have	believed	him
				&c.				

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê	tapwâtow	â or âty,	I	had	believed	him
				&c.				

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê	tapwâtow	âpun,	I	had	believed	him
				&c.				

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	tapwâtow	aw,	I	shall or will	believe	him
	Ke	"	"	"	Thou	shalt or wilt	believe	him
		kitta	"	âo,	He	shall or will	believe	him
				&c.				

FUTURE-PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	kê	tapwâtow	aw,	I	shall or will	have	believed	him
					&c.					

ANOTHER FORM OF THE PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akôpun,	He believed me
	Ke	„	akôpun,	He believed thee
		„	akopun,	He was believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akoonanapun, 1. 3	He believed us
	Ke	„	akoonanapun, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	akoowâpun,	He believed you
		„	akopuneek, }	They were believed by him or them
		„	akoowâpun, }	

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akôpunuk,	They believed me
	Ke	„	akôpunuk,	They believed thee
		„	akopun,	He was believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akoonanapunuk, }	They believed us
	Ke	„	akoonanapunuk, }	
	Ke	„	akoowâpunuk,	They believed you
		„	akopuneek, }	They were believed by him or them
		„	akoowâpun, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê	tapwât	ak or owik,	He has believed me
				&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê	tapwât	akô or akôty,	He had believed me
				&c.	

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê	tapwât	akôpun,	He had believed me
				&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	tapwât	ak or owik,	He shall or will believe me
	Ke	ga	„	ak „	He shall or will believe thee
		kitta	„	ak „	He shall or will be believed by
				&c.	him or them

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	kê	tapwât	ak or owik,	He shall or will have believed me
					&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow aw, I may or can believe him
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow á or áty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow ápun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow á or áty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow ápun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed him

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwátow uk,	(that) I believe him
	„ „ ut,	„ Thou believest him
	„ „ at,	„ He believes him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ ukeét, 1. 3 }	„ We believe him
	„ „ úk, 1. 2 }	
	„ „ āk,	„ Ye or You believe him
	„ „ atchik, }	
	„ „ atwaw, }	„ They believe him or them

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât ak, He may or can believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akó or akóty, He might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akópun, He might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akó or akóty, He might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akópun, He might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwât owit,	(that) He believes me
"	" ask, or owisk,	" He believes thee
"	" akoot, or owikoot,	" He is believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	" " oweyumeét, 1. 3 }	He believes us
"	" atúk, 1. 2 }	"
"	" atāk,	" He believes you
"	" akootchik, }	They are believed by him or them
"	" akootwaw, }	"

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwātow ukik,	}	(that) I believe them
	„ „ ukwaw,		
	„ „ utchik,	}	„ Thou believest them
	„ „ utwaw,		
	„ „ at,		„ He believes him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ ukeētchik,	} 1. 3	„ We believe them
	„ „ ukeētaw,		
	„ „ ūkook,	} 1. 2	„ We believe them
	„ „ ūkwaw,		
	„ „ ākook,		„ Ye or You believe them
	„ „ ākwaw,		
	„ „ atchik,		„ They believe him or them
	„ „ atwaw,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwātow	ukepun,	(that) I believed him
	”	” utepun,	” Thou believedst him
	”	” atepun,	” He believed him or them
	”	” āpun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	”	” ukeētepun,	1. 3 } ” We believed him
	”	” ūkepun,	
	”	” ākepun,	” Ye or You believed him
	”	” atchikepun,	” They believed him or them
	”	” atwāpun,	
	”	” awāpun,	

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwātow ukikepun,	}	(that) I believed them
	„ „ ukwāpun,		
	„ „ utchikepun,	}	„ Thou believedst them
	„ „ utwāpun,		
	„ „ atepun,	}	„ He believed him or them
	„ „ āpun,		
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ ukeētkikepun,	} 1. 3 „ We believed them	
	„ „ ukeētwāpun,		

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwât	owitchik,	}	(that)	They believe me	
"	"	owitwaw,				
"	"	askik,	}	"	They believe thee	
"	"	askwaw,				
"	"	akoot,		"	He is believed by him or them	
<i>Plur.</i>	"	oweyumeêchik,	}	1. 3	"	They believe us
"	"	oweyumeêtwaw,				
"	"	atûkook,	}	1. 2	"	They believe you
"	"	atûkwaw,				
"	"	atâkook,	}	"	They believe you	
"	"	atâkwaw,				
"	"	akootchik,	}	"	They are believed by him or them	
"	"	akootwaw,				

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt	owitepun, or owēpun,	(that)	He believed me
"	"	askepun,	"	He believed thee
"	"	akootepun,	}	" He was believed by him or them
"	"	akōopun,		
<i>Plur.</i>	"	oweyumeētepun, 1. 3	}	" He believed us
"	"	atūkepun, 1. 2		
"	"	atākepun,	"	He believed you
"	"	akootchikepun,	}	" They were believed by him or them
"	"	akootwāpun,		
"	"	akoowāpun,		

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwât	owitchikepun,	}	(that)	They believed me	
"	"	owitwâpun, or owewâpun,				
"	"	askikepun,	}	"	They believed thee	
"	"	askwâpun,				
"	"	akootepun,	}	"	He was believed by him or them	
"	"	akoôpun,				
<i>Plur.</i>	"	oweyumeêchikepun,	}	1. 3	"	They believed us
"	"	oweyumeêtwâpun				

<i>Plur.</i> ā tapwātow ūkookepun,	}	1. 2 (that) We believed them
„ „ ūkwāpun,		
„ „ ākookepun,	}	„ Ye or You believed them
„ „ ākwāpun,		
„ „ atchikepun,	}	„ They believed him or them
„ „ atwāpun,		
„ „ awāpun,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> ā ké tapwātow uk,	(that) I have believed him
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> ā ké tapwātow ukepun,	(that) I had believed him
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta tapwātow uk,	(that) I shall or will believe him,
&c.	<i>or</i> I to believe him
<i>Sing.</i> tapwātow uke,	<i>And,</i> (when) I shall or will believe him
„ utche,	„ Thou shalt or wilt believe him
„ atche,	„ He shall or will believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i> „ ukeétche, 1. 3 }	„ We shall or will believe him
„ ūko, 1. 2 }	„ Ye or You shall or will believe him
„ āko,	„ They shall or will believe him or them
„ atwawe,	
<i>Sing.</i> tapwātow ukwawe,	<i>Plural.</i> (when) I shall or will believe them
„ utwawe,	„ Thou shalt or wilt believe them
„ atche,	„ He shall or will believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i> „ ukeétwawe, 1. 3 }	„ We shall or will believe them
„ ūkwawe, 1. 2 }	„ Ye or You shall or will believe them
„ ākwawe,	„ They shall or will believe him or them
„ atwawe,	

<i>Plur.</i> ā tapwāt atūkookepun,	} 1. 2	(that) They believed us
„ „ atūkwāpun,		
„ „ atākookepun,	}	„ They believed you
„ „ atākwāpun,		
„ „ akootchikepun,	}	„ They were believed by him
„ „ akootwāpun,		
„ „ akoōwāpun,		or them

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā kē tapwāt owit, (that) He has believed me
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā kē tapwāt owitepun, or owēpun, (that) He had believed me
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwāt owit, (that) He shall or will believe me,
&c. or,
He to believe me

And,

<i>Sing.</i> tapwāt owitche,	(when)	He shall or will believe me
„ aske,	„	He shall or will believe thee
„ akootche,	„	He shall or will be believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i> „ oweyumeētche,	1. 3 } „	He shall or will believe us
„ atūko,	1. 2 }	„
„ atāko,	„	He shall or will believe you
„ akootwawe,	„	They shall or will be believed by him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i> tapwāt owitwawe,	(when)	They shall or will believe me
„ askwawe,	„	They shall or will believe thee
„ akootche,	„	He shall or will be believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i> „ oweyumeētawawe,	1. 3 } „	They shall or will believe us
„ atūkwawe,	1. 2 }	„
„ atākwawe,	„	They shall or will believe you
„ akootwawe,	„	They shall or will be believed by him or them

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow uk, (that) I shall or will have believed him
&c. or,
I to have believed him

And,

Sing. Ké tapwâtow uke, (when) I shall or will have believed him
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow uk, (that) I may or can believe him
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwâtow uke, (when) I may or can believe him
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwâtow ukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow ukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed him

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwâtow uk, &c. Had I believed him

Sing. Keespin „ uke, &c. If I believe him

PARTICLES.

Flat vowel Teäp,

Kā,	<i>present and imperfect (subjunc.),</i>	After
Kā,	<i>future (subj.) and imperfect (poten.),</i>	As, next
Kā?	<i>future (subj.) and imperfect</i>	„ When, where, how?
Kā ké,	<i>fut. perf. (subj.), & pres. & pluper.</i>	„ As
Kā ké?	„ „ „ „	„ When, where, how?
Kitche, sometimes used for Kitta.		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

- Sing.* Kitta ké tapwât owit, (that) He shall or will have believed me,
 &c. or,
 He to have believed me
And,
- Sing.* Ké tapwât owitche, (when) He shall or will have believed
 &c. me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

- Sing.* Kitta ké tapwât owit, (that) He may or can believe me
 &c.
- And,*
- Sing.* Ké tapwât owitche, (when) He may or can believe me
 &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

- Sing.* Kitta tapwât owitepun (that) He might, could, would, or
 or should believe me
 owêpun,
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

- Sing.* Kitta ké tapwât owitepun (that) He might, could, would, or
 or should have believed me.
 owêpun,
 &c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

- Sing.* Ké tapwâtow it, &c. Had He believed me
Sing. Keespin tapwâtow itche &c. If He believe me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwâtow,	Believe thou him
Kitta	„ āo,	Let him believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ atan, atak,	Let us believe him
	„ āk }	Believe ye him
	„ eēk, }	
Kitta	„ āwuk,	Let them believe him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwâtow ik,	Believe thou them
Kitta	„ āo,	Let him believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ atanik,	Let us believe them
	„ ākook, }	Believe ye them
	„ eēkook, }	
Kitta	„ āwuk,	Let them believe him or them

FUTURE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwâtow ākun,	Believe thou him
Kitta	„ āo,	Let him believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ākūk,	Let us believe him
	„ ākāk, }	Believe ye him
	„ ākāk, }	
Kittā	„ āwuk,	Let them believe him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwâtow ākunik,	Believe thou them
Kitta	„ āo,	Let him believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ākūkwawik, }	Let us believe them
	„ ākūkwanik, }	
	„ ākākook, }	Believe ye them
	„ ākākook, }	
Kitta	„ āwuk,	Let them believe him or them.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât ak,Let him be believed by him
or them*Plur.* Kitta tapwât akwuk,Let them be believed by him
or them.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	imawa,*		I believe his him, or them
	Ke	"	imawa,		Thou believest his him, or them
		"	imāo,	}	He believes his him, or them
		"	imāyewa,		
		"	āyewa,		
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	imanana, 1. 3	}	We believe his him, or them
	Ke	"	imananowa, 1. 2		
	Ke	"	imawawa,		Ye or You believe his him, or them
		"	imāwuk,	}	They believe his him, or them
		"	imāyewa,		
		"	āyewa,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	imā or imáty,		I believed his him, or them
	Ke	"	imā or imáty,		Thou believedst his him, or them
	Oo	"	imā or imáty,	}	He believed his him, or them
	Oo	"	imayê or imayety,		
	Oo	"	ayê or ayety,		
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	imátanan, 1. 3	}	We believed his him, or them
	Ke	"	imátananow, 1. 2		
	Ke	"	imátawaw,		Ye or You believed his him, or them
	Oo	"	imátawaw,	}	They believed his him, or them
	Oo	"	imayê or imayety,		
	Oo	"	ayê or ayety,		

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	imapun,		I believed his him, or them
	Ke	"	imapun,		Thou believedst his him, or them
		"	imāpun,	}	He believed his him, or them
		"	imāyepun,		
		"	āyepun,		
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	imānanapun, 1. 3	}	We believed his him, or them
		"	imananapun, 1. 2		
	Ke	"	imawāpun,		Ye or You believed his him, or them
		"	imāpuneeek,	}	They believed his him, or them.
		"	imāyepun,		
		"	āyepun,		

* Where *owi* is printed in italics *u* may be substituted, as Ne tapwâtowimawa or Ne tapwâtamawa.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akooyewa,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe me
	Ke	"	akooyewa,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe thee
		"	akooyewa,	He or They, in relation to him, is or are believed
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	akoonanana, 1. 3 }	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe us
	Ke	"	akoonanowa, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	"	akoowawawa, }	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe you
		"	akooyewawa, }	
		"	akooyewa,	They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akoyé or akoyéty,	He or They, in relation to him, believed me
	Ke	"	akoyé or akoyéty, }	He or They, in relation to him, believed thee
		"	akooyewawa,	He or They, in relation to him, was or were believed
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	akoyétanan, 1. 3 }	He or They, in relation to him, believed us
	Ke	"	akoyétananow, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	"	akoyétawaw,	He or They, in relation to him, believed you
	Oo	"	akoyétawaw,	They, in relation to him, were believed

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akoyepun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed me
	Ke	"	akoyepun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed thee
		"	akoyepun,	He, in relation to him, was be- lieved
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	akooyenanapun, 1. 3 }	He or They, in relation to him, believed us
	Ke	"	akooyenanapun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	"	akoyétawápun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed you
		"	akoyepuneek,	They, in relation to him, were believed.

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwâtow imawa, I have believed his him, or them
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwâtow imâ or imâty, I had believed his him, or them
&c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwâtow imapun, I had believed his him, or them
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow imawa, I shall or will believe his him,
&c. or them

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwâtow imawa, I shall or will have believed his
&c. him, or them.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwâtow imawa, I may or can believe his him,
&c. or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow imâ or imâty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe his him, or them

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow imapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe his him, or them

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwâtow imâ or imâty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed his him, or them.

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, has
&c. or have believed me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akoyè or akoyèty, He or They, in relation to him, had
&c. believed me

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akoyepun, He or They, in relation to him, had
&c. believed me.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, shall
&c. or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, shall
&c. or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, may
&c. or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akoyè or akoyèty, He or They, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should believe me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akoyepun, He or They, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Nega ké tapwât akoyè or akoyèty, He or They, in relation to him, might
&c. could, would, or should have
believed me.

Or,

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akoyepun, He or They, in relation to him, might,
could, would, or should have
* believed me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> ā tapwāt oweyit,	(that) He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe me
„ „ oweyisk,	„ He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe thee
„ „ akooyit,	„ He, in relation to him, is believed
<i>Plur.</i> „ „ oweyeyumeēt, 1. 3 } „ „ oweyitūk, 1. 2 } „ „ oweyitāk,	„ He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe us „ He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe you
„ „ akooyitchik, } „ „ akooyitwaw, }	„ They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> ā tapwāt oweyitepun, } „ „ oweyēpun, } „ „ oweyiskepun,	(that) He or They, in relation to him, believed me „ He or They, in relation to him, believed thee
„ „ akooyitepun, } „ „ akooyēpun, }	„ He, in relation to him, was believed
<i>Plur.</i> „ „ oweyeyumeētepun, 1. 3 } „ „ oweyitūkepun, 1. 2 } „ „ oweyitakepun	„ He or They, in relation to him, believed us „ He or They, in relation to him, believed you
„ „ akooyitchikepun, } „ „ akooyitwāpun, } „ „ akooyewāpun, }	„ They, in relation to him, were believed.

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā kē tapwātow imuk, (that) I have believed his him, or them
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā kē tapwātow imukepun, (that) I had believed his him, or them
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow imuk, (that) I shall or will believe his him, or them
&c.

or,
I to believe his him, or them

And,

Sing. tapwātow imuke, (when) I shall or will believe his him,
or them

„ imutche, (when) Thou shalt or wilt believe his
him, or them

„ imatche, } (when) He shall or will believe his
„ imayitche, } him, or them
„ ayitche, }

Plur. „ imukeētche, 1. 3 } (when) We shall or will believe his
„ imūko, 1. 2 } him, or them

„ imako, (when) Ye or You shall or will believe
his him, or them

„ imatwawe, } (when) They shall or will believe his
„ imayitche, } him, or them
„ ayitche, }

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow imuk, (that) I shall or will have believed his
&c. him, or them

or,
I to have believed his him, or them

And,

Sing. Kē tapwātow imuke, (when) I shall or will have believed
&c. his him, or them.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow imuk, (that) I may or can believe his him, or
&c. them

Sing. ā ké tapwât oweyit,
&c.

(that) He or They, in relation to
him, has or have believed me

Sing. ā ké tapwāt oweyitepun }
 oweyēpun, }
 &c.

(that) He or They, in relation to
him, had believed me

Sing. Kitta tapwât oweyit,
 " &c.

(that) He or They, in relation to
him, shall or will believe me

He or They, in relation to
him, to believe me

Sing. tapwât oweyitche,

(when) He or They, in relation to
him, shall or will believe me

(when) He or They, in relation to
him, shall or will believe thee

(when) He or They, in relation to
him, shall or will be believed

„ {oweyeyumeétche, 1. 3 } (when) He or They, in relation to
 „ {oweyitúko, 1. 2 } him, shall or will believe us

„ ewayitúko, 1. 2 } him, shall or will believe us

„ oweyitako, (when) He or They, in relation to
him, shall or will believe you

„ akooyitwawe, (when) They, in relation to him,
shall or will be believed

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât oweyit,
&c.

(that) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me

He or They, in relation to him, to have believed me

Sing. Ké tapwât oweyitché,
&c.

(when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât oweyit,
&c.

(that) He or They, in relation to
him, may or can believe me

And,

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ké tapwátow imuke, (when) I may or can believe his
&c. him, or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow imukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or
&c. should believe his him, or them

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow imukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed his him, or them.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow im,	Believe thou his him
Kitta	" āyewa,	Let him believe his him
<i>Plur.</i>	" imatan, tak,	Let us believe his him
	" { imeék,	Believe ye his him
	" { imák,	
Kitta	" āyewa,	Let them believe his him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow im	Believe thou his them
Kitta	" āyewa,	Let him believe his them
<i>Plur.</i>	" imatanik,	Let us believe his them
	" imeékook,	Believe ye his them
Kitta	" āyewa,	Let them believe his them.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwátow imuk, Had I believed his him.

And,

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ké tapwât oweyitché, (when) He or They, in relation to him,
&c. may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât oweyitepun, } (that) He or They, in relation to him,
&c. oweyépun, } might, could, would, or should
believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât oweyitepun, } (that) He or They, in relation to him,
oweyépun, } might, could, would, or should
have believed me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD—*Direct.*

FUTURE TENSE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwâtow	imákun,	Believe thou his him
	Kitta	„ āyewa,	Let him believe his him
<i>Plur.</i>		„ imákúk,	Let us believe his him
		„ imákāk,	Believe ye his him
	Kitta	„ āyewa,	Let them believe his him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwâtow	imákunik,	Believe thou his them
	Kitta	„ āyewa	Let him believe his them
<i>Plur.</i>		„ imákúkwawik, }	Let us believe his them
		„ imákúkwānik }	
		„ imákākook,	Believe ye his them
	Kitta	„ āyewa	Let them believe his them.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwâtow eyit, Had He or They, in relation to him,
believed me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akooyewa, Let him or them, in relation to him,
be believed by his him, or them.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow awukā,	If, whether I believe him
	„ awutā,	„ Thou believest him
	„ akwā,	„ He believes him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ awukeētā, 1. 3 }	„ We believe him
	„ awūkwā, 1. 2 }	„
	„ awākwā,	„ Ye or You believe him
	„ awakwā,	„ They believe him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow awukānik,	If, whether I believe them
	„ awutānik,	„ Thou believest them
	„ akwā,	„ He believes them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ awukeētānik, 1. 3 }	„ We believe them
	„ awūkwānik, 1. 2 }	„
	„ awākwānik,	„ Ye or You believe them
	„ awakwā,	„ They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow awukepunā,	If, whether I believed him
	„ awutepunā,	„ Thou believedst him
	„ akopunā,	„ He believed him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ awukeētepunā, 1. 3 }	„ We believed him
	„ awūkopunā, 1. 2 }	„
	„ awākopunā,	„ Ye or You believed him
	„ awakopunā,	„ They believed him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow awukepunānik,	If, whether I believed them
	„ awutepunānik,	„ Thou believedst them
	„ akopunā,	„ He believed them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ awukeētepunānik, 1. 3 }	„ We believed them
	„ awūkopunānik, 1. 2 }	„
	„ awākopunānik,	„ Ye or You believed them
	„ awakopunā,	„ They believed them

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow	ikwā,	If, whether	He believes me
	"	iskwā,	"	He believes thee
	"	ikookwā,	"	He is believed by him
<i>Plur.</i>	"	eyumēetā, 1. 3 }	"	He believes us
	"	itūkwā, 1. 2 }	"	He believes us
	"	itāk wā,	"	He believes you
	"	ikoowakwā,	"	They are believed by him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow	ewakwā,	If, whether	They believe me
	"	iskwānik,	"	They believe thee
	"	ikookwā,	"	He is believed
<i>Plur.</i>	"	eyumēetānik, 1. 3 }	"	They believe us
	"	itūkwānik, 1. 2 }	"	They believe us
	"	itāk wānik,	"	They believe you
	"	ikoowakwā,	"	They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow	itepunā, }	If, whether	He believed me
	"	ēpunā, }	"	He believed thee
	"	iskepunā, }	"	He was believed
	"	ikootepunā, }	"	He was believed
	"	ikookopunā, }	"	He was believed
<i>Plur.</i>	"	eyumēetepunā, 1. 3 }	"	He believed us
	"	itūkepunā, 1. 2 }	"	He believed us
	"	itākepunā,	"	He believed you
	"	ikootchikepunā, }	"	They were believed
	"	ikootwāpunā, }	"	They were believed
	"	ikoowāpunā,	"	They were believed

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow	ewāpunā,	If, whether	They believed me
	"	iskepunānik,	"	They believed thee
	"	ikootepunā, }	"	He was believed
	"	ikookopunā, }	"	He was believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwātow awukā, If, whether I have believed him
Kē &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwātow awukepunā, If, whether I had believed him
Kē &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow awukā, If, whether I shall or will believe him
&c.
Kā tapwātow awukā, If, whether I shall or will believe him
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow awukā, If, whether I shall or will have believed
&c. him
Kā kē tapwātow awukā, If, whether I shall or will have believed
&c. him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow awukā, If, whether I may or can believe him
Kā kē tapwātow awukā, If, whether I may or can believe him
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow awukepunā, If, whether I might, could, would, or
&c. should believe him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow awuke- If, whether I might, could, would, or
punā, should have believed him.
&c.

<i>Plur.</i> Teāpwātow eyumēetepunānik,	1. 3	} If, whether They believed us
„ itūkepunānik, 1. 2		
„ itākepunānik,	„	They believed you
„ ikootchikepunā,	}	„ They were believed
„ ikootwāpunā,		
„ ikoowāpunā,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kā tapwātow ikwā,	If, whether He has believed me
Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kā tapwātow itepunā,	If, whether He had believed me
Kē &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta tapwātow ikwā,	If, whether He shall or will believe me
Kā &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta kē tapwātow ikwā,	If, whether He shall or will have be-
Kā kē &c.	lieved me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta kē tapwātow ikwā,	If, whether He may or can believe me
Kā kē &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta tapwātow itepunā,	If, whether He might, could, would, or
&c.	should believe me.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta kē tapwātow itepunā,	If, whether He might, could, would, or
	should have believed me.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Teäpwärtsow imawukwā,	If, whether I believe his him, or them
	„ imawutā,	If, whether Thou believest his him, or them
	„ imakwā,	If, whether He believes his him, or them
	„ imayikwā,	
	„ ayikwā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ imawukeētā, 1, 3	If, whether We believe his him, or them
	„ imawukwā, 1, 2	
	„ imawākwā,	If, whether Ye or You believe his him, or them
	„ imawakwā,	If, whether They believe his him, or them
	„ imayikwā,	
	„ ayikwā,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Teäpwärtsow imawukepunā,	If, whether I believed his him, or them
	„ imawutepunā,	If, whether Thou believedst his him, or them
	„ imakopunā,	If, whether He believed his him, or them
	„ imayikopunā,	
	„ ayikopunā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ imawukeētepunā,	If, whether We believed his him, or them
	„ imawukopunā,	
	„ imawākopunā,	If, whether Ye or You believed his him, or them
	„ imawakopunā,	If, whether They believed his him, or them
	„ imatwāpunā,	
	„ imawāpunā,	
	„ imayikopunā,	
	„ ayikopunā,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwärtsow imawukwā,	If, whether I have believed his him, or them.
	Ké &c.	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Teäpwätow eyikwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes me
	„ eyiskwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes thee
	„ ikooyikwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, is believed
<i>Plur.</i>	„ eyeyumeētā, 1, 3	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes us
	„ eyitúkwā, 1, 2	
	„ eyitākwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes you
	„ ikooyewakwā,	If, whether They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Teäpwätow eyikopunā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed me
	„ eyēpunā,	
	„ eyiskepunā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed thee
	„ ikooyekopunā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, was believed
	„ ikooyekopuna,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ eyeyumeētepunā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed us
	„ eyitūkepunā, 1, 3	
	„ eyitūkepunā, 1, 2	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed you
	„ eyitakepunā,	
	„ ikooyitchikepunā,	If, whether They, in relation to him, were believed
	„ ikooyitwāpunā,	
	„ ikooyewāpunā,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwätow eyikwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, has believed me
	Ké „	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kā tapwātow imawukepunā,	If, whether I had believed his
Kē &c.	him, or them

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow imawukwā, If, whether I shall or will believe
Kā &c. his him, or them

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow imawukwā, If, whether I shall or will have
Kā ké &c. believed his him, or them.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta ké tapwâtow imawukwâ,	If, whether I may or can believe
Kā ké &c.	his him, or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta tapwâtow imawukèpunā,	If, whether I might, could, would,
Kā &c.	or should believe his him,
	or them

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow imawukepunā, If, whether I might, could, would,
Kā ké . . . &c. or should have believed his
him, or them.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwātow eyikopunā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kē &c. him, had believed me.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow eyikwā, - If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā &c. him, shall or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow eyikwā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā kē &c. him, shall or will have believed
me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow eyikwā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā kē &c. him, may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow eyikopunā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā &c. him, might, could, would, or
should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow eyikopunā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā kē &c. him, might, could, would, or
should have believed me.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	atookwā,	I believe him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	"	atookwā,	Thou believest him, I suppose, it seems
		"	ātookwā,	He believes him, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	ananatookwā, 1, 3 }	We believe him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	"	ananatookwā, 1, 2 }	seems
	Ke	"	awawatookwā,	Ye or You believe him, I suppose, it seems
		"	ātookwānik,	They believe him, I suppose, it seems

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	atookwānik,	I believe them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	"	atookwānik,	Thou believest them, I suppose, it seems
		"	ātookwā,	He believes them, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	ananatookwānik, 1, 3 }	We believe them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	"	ananatookwānik, 1, 2 }	seems
	Ke	"	awawatookwānik,	Ye or You believe them, I suppose, it seems
		"	ātookwānik,	They believe them, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	akopun,	I believed him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	"	akopun,	Thou believedst him, I suppose, it seems
		"	ākopun,	He believed him, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	ananakopun, 1, 3 }	We believed him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	"	ananakopun, 1, 2 }	seems
	Ke	"	awawakopun,	Ye or You believed him, I suppose, it seems
		"	āwakopun,	They believed him, I suppose, it seems

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	akopunuk,	I believed them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	"	akopunuk,	Thou believedst them, I suppose, it seems
		"	ākopun,	He believed them, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	ananakopunuk, 1, 3 }	We believed them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	"	ananakopunuk, 1, 2 }	seems.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	ikotookwā,	He believes me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikotookwā,	He believes thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikotookwā,	He is believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikoonanatookwā, 1. 3 }	He believes us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoonanatookwā, 1. 2 }	He believes you, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoowawatookwā,	They are believed, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikotookwānik,	
			<i>Plural.</i>	
<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	ikotookwānik,	They believe me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikotookwānik,	They believe thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikotookwā,	He is believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikoonanatookwānik, 1. 3 }	They believe us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoonanatookwānik, 1. 2 }	They believe you, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoowawatookwānik,	They are believed, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikotookwānik,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	ikokopun,	He believed me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikokopun,	He believed thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikokopun,	He was believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikoonanakopun, 1. 3 }	He believed us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoonanakopun, 1. 2 }	He believed you, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoowakopun,	They were believed, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikoowakopun,	
			<i>Plural.</i>	
<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	ikokopunuk,	They believed me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikokopunuk,	They believed thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikokopun,	He was believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikoonanakopunuk, 1. 3 }	They believed us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoonanakopunuk, 1. 2 }	

Ke tapwâtow awawakopunuk, Ye believed them, I suppose, it
seems
„ āwakopun, They believe them, I suppose, it
seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kē tapwâtow atookwā, I have believed him, I suppose, it
&c. seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kē tapwâtow akopun, I had believed him, I suppose,
&c. it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow ātookwā, I shall or will believe him, I sup-
&c. pose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwâtow ātookwā, I shall or will have believed him,
&c. I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwâtow ātookwā, I may or can believe him, I
&c. suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow akopun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe him, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwâtow akopun, I might, could, would or should have
&c. believed him, I suppose, it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunc. Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of ātookwā, throughout all its tenses.

Ke tapwâtow ikoowawakopunuk,	They believed you, I suppose,
„ ikoowakopun,	it seems
	They were believed, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne kê tapwâtow ikotookwā,	He has believed me, I suppose, it seems
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne kê tapwâtow ikokopun,	He had believed me, I suppose, it seems
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwâtow ikótookwā,	He shall or will believe me, I suppose, it seems
&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga kê tapwâtow ikótookwā,	He shall or will have believed me, I suppose, it seems.
&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga kê tapwâtow ikótookwā,	He may or can believe me, I suppose, it seems
&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwâtow ikokopun,	He might, could, would, or should believe me, I suppose, it seems
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga kê tapwâtow ikokopun,	He might, could, would, or should have believed me, I suppose, it seems.
&c.	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVELY MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	imatookwā,	I believe his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	imatookwā,	Thou believest his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imātookwā,	He believes his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imāyéttookwā,	
		„	āyéttookwā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	imananatookwā, 1. 3 }	We believe his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	imananatookwā, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	imawawatookwā,	Ye or You believe his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imātookwānik,	They believe his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imāyéttookwā,	
		„	āyéttookwā,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	imakopun,	I believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	imakopun,	Thou believedst his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imākopun,	He believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imāyekopun,	
		„	āyekopun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	imananakopun, 1. 3 }	We believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	imananakopun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	imawawakopun,	Ye or You believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imāwakopun,	They believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imāyekopun,	
		„	āyekopun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwâtow	imatookwā,	I have believed his him or them, I suppose, it seems
			&c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwâtow	imakopun,	I had believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems.
			&c.		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	ikooyetookwā,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikooyetookwā,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikooyetookwā,	He or They, in relation to him, is or are believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikooyenاناتookwā,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikooyenاناتookwā,	
	Ke	„	ikooyewatookwā,	
		„	ikooyetookwā,	They, in relation to him, are believed, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	ikooyekopun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikooyekopun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikooyekopun,	He or They, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikooyétananakopun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikooyétananakopun,	
	Ke	„	ikooyétawakopun,	
		„	ikooyekopun,	They, in relation to him, were believed, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê tapwâtow	ikooyetookwā, &c.	He or They, in relation to him, has or have believed me, I suppose, it seems
--------------	----	-------------	----------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê tapwâtow	ikooyekopun, &c.	He or They, in relation to him, had believed me, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	----	-------------	---------------------	---

SECOND AND FIRST PERSONS.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke	tapwâtow	in	Thou believest me
	Ke	"	inan, 1. 3	Thou believest us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke	"	inawaw,	Ye or You believe me
	Ke	"	inan, 1. 3	Ye or You believe us, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke	tapwâtow	é or éty,	Thou believedst me
	Ke	"	étan,	Thou believedst us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke	"	étawaw,	Ye or You believed me
	Ke	"	étan,	Ye or You believed us, 1. 3

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke	tapwâtow	inapun,	Thou believedst me
	Ke	"	inanapun,	Thou believedst us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke	"	inawapun,	Ye or You believed me
	Ke	"	inanapun,	Ye or You believed us, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke	ké tapwâtow	in,	Thou hast believed me
			&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke	ké tapwâtow	é or éty,	Thou hadst believed me
			&c.	

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke	ké tapwâtow	inapun,	Thou hadst believed me
			&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke	ga tapwâtow	in,	Thou shalt or wilt believe me
			&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke	ga ké tapwâtow	in,	Thou shalt or wilt have believed me.
			&c.	

SECOND AND FIRST PERSONS.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke tapwâtow itin,	I believe thee
	Ke „ itinawaw,	I believe you
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke „ itinan,	We believe thee, 1. 3
	Ke „ itinan,	We believe you, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke tapwâtow itê, or itêty,	I believed thee
	Ke „ itêtawaw,	I believed you
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke „ itétan,	We believed thee, 1. 3
	Ke „ itétan,	We believed you, 1. 3

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke tapwâtow itinapun,	I believed thee
	Ke „ itinawapun,	I believed you
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke „ itinanapun,	We believed thee, 1. 3
	Ke „ itinanapun,	We believed you, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke kê tapwâtow itin,	I have believed thee
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke kê tapwâtow itê, or itêty,	I had believed thee
	&c.	

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke kê tapwâtow itinapun	I had believed thee
	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ga tapwâtow itin,	I shall or will believe thee
	&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ga kê tapwâtow itin,	I shall or will have believed thee.
	&c.	

PRESENT TENSE.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Or,

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

 $O\tau,$

PRESENT TENSE.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwátow eyun, (that) Thou hast believed me
 &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwâtow itin, I may or can believe thee
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwâtow ité or itétý, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe thee

Or,

Sing. Ke ga tapwâtow itinapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe thee

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwâtow ité or itétý, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed thee

Or,

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwâtow itinapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed thee.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā	tapwâtow itan,	(that) I believe thee
	"	" itukook,	} " I believe you
	"	" itukwaw,	
<i>Plur.</i>	"	" iták,	" We (1. 3) believe thee
	"	" iták,	" We (1. 3) believe you

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā	tapwâtow itapan,	(that) I believed thee
	"	" itukookepun,	} " I believed you
	"	" itukwâpun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	"	" itákopun,	" We (1. 3) believed thee
	"	" itákopun,	" We (1. 3) believed you

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwâtow itan, (that) I have believed thee
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwátow eyupun, (that) Thou hadst believed me
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow eyun, (that) Thou shalt or wilt believe me
&c. *or,*
Thou to believe me

And,

Sing. tapwátow eyune, (when) Thou shalt or wilt believe me
 „ eyáke, „ Thou shalt or wilt believe us, 1. 3
Plur. „ eyáko, „ Ye shall or will believe me
 „ eyáko, „ Ye shall or will believe us, 1. 3

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow eyun, (that) Thou shalt or wilt have believed me
&c. *or*
Thou to have believed me

And,

Sing. Ké tapwátow eyune, (when) Thou shalt or wilt have believed me.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow eyun, (that) Thou mayst or canst believe me
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwátow eyune, (when) Thou mayst or canst believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow eyupun, (that) Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst,
&c. *or shouldst believe me*

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow eyupun, (that) Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst,
&c. *or shouldst have believed me.*

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwátow eyun, Hadst Thou believed me.
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. a ké tapwâtow itapan, (that) I had believed thee
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwâtow itân, (that) I shall or will believe thee
&c.

or,

I to believe thee

And,

Sing. tapwâtow itane, (when) I shall or will believe thee

„ itukwawe, „ I shall or will believe you

Plur. „ itâke, „ We (1. 3) shall or will believe thee

„ itâko, „ We (1. 3) shall or will believe you

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow itan, (that) I shall or will have believed thee
&c.

or,

I to have believed thee

And,

Sing. Ké tapwâtow itane, (when) I shall or will have believed thee.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow itan, (that) I may or can believe thee
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwâtow itane, (when) I may or can believe thee
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwâtow itapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe thee

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow itapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed thee.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwâtow itan, Had I believed thee.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwâtow in,	Believe thou me
	„ inan,	Believe thou us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ik,	Believe ye me
	„ inan,	Believe ye us, 1. 3

FUTURE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwâtow êkun,	Believe thou me
	„ êkâk,	Believe thou us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	„ êkâk,	Believe ye me
	„ êkâk,	Believe ye us, 1. 3.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwâtow ewunā,	If, whether	Thou believest me
	„ ewâkwā,	„	Thou believest us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ewâkwā,	„	Ye believe me
	„ ewâkwā,	„	Ye believe us, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwâtow ewupunā,	If, whether	Thou believedst me
	„ ewâkepunā,	„	Thou believedst us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ewâkopunā,	„	Ye believed me
	„ ewâkepunā,	„	Ye believed us, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwâtow ewunā,	If, whether	Thou hast believed me
	Kê, &c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwâtow ewupunā,	If, whether	Thou hadst believed me
	Kê, &c.		

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwâtow ewunā,	If, whether	Thou shalt or wilt believe
	Kā, &c.		me

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teāpwātow itanā,	If, whether I believe thee
	„ itukwawukā,	„ I believe you
<i>Plur.</i>	„ itāk wā,	„ We (1. 3) believe thee
	„ itāk wā,	„ We (1. 3) believe you

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teāpwātow itapanā,	If, whether I believed thee
	„ itukwāpunā,	„ I believed you
<i>Plur.</i>	„ itākopunā,	„ We (1. 3) believed thee
	„ itākopunā,	„ We (1. 3) believed you

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwātow itanā,	If, whether I have believed thee
	Kē, &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwātow itapanā,	If, whether I had believed thee
	Kē, &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwātow itanā,	If, whether I shall or will believe thee
	Kā, &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow ewunā, If, whether, Thou shalt or wilt have
Kā ké, &c. believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow ewunā, If, whether, Thou mayst or canst
Kā ké, &c. believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwâtow ewupunā, If, whether, Thou mightst, couldst,
Kā, &c. wouldst, or shouldst believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow ewupunā, If, whether, Thou mightst, couldst,
Kā ké, &c. wouldst, or shouldst have be-
lieved me.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwâtow inatookwā, Thou believest me, I suppose, it seems
Ke ,, inanatookwā, Thou believest us (1. 3) I suppose, it
seems

Plur. Ke tapwâtow inawawatookwā, Ye believe me, I suppose, it seems
Ke ,, inanatookwā, Ye believe us (1. 3), I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwâtow inakopun, Thou believedst me, I suppose, it seems
Ke ,, inanakopun, Thou believedst us (1. 3), I suppose, it
seems

Plur. Ke ,, inawawakopun, Ye believed me, I suppose, it seems
Ke ,, inanakopun, Ye believed us (1. 3), I suppose, it
seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ké tapwâtow inatookwā, Thou hast believed me, I suppose, it
seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ké tapwâtow inakopun, Thou hadst believed me, I suppose, it
seems.
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow itanā, If, whether I shall or will have
believed thee.

Kā ké &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow itanā, If, whether I may or can believe thee

Kā ké &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwâtow itapanā, If, whether I might, could, would
or should believe thee

Kā &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwâtow itapanā, If, whether I might, could, would, or
should have believed thee.

Kā ké &c.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwâtow itinatookwā, I believe thee, I suppose, it seems

Ke „ itinawawatookwā, I believe you, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ke „ itinanatookwā, We (1. 3) believe thee, I suppose, it
seems

Ke „ itinanatookwā, We (1. 3) believe you, I suppose it
seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwâtow itinakopun, I believed thee, I suppose, it seems

Ke „ itinawawakopun, I believed you, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ke „ itinanakopun, We (1. 3) believed thee, I suppose
it seems

Ke „ itinanakopun, We (1. 3) believed you, I suppose, it
seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ké tapwâtow itinatookwā, I have believed thee, I suppose it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ké tapwâtow itinakopun, I had believed thee, I suppose, it seems.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwâtow inâtookwā, Thou shalt or wilt believe me, I
&c. suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwâtow inâtookwā, Thou shalt or wilt have believed
&c. me, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwâtow inâtookwā, Thou mayst or canst believe me, I
&c. suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwâtow inakopun, Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst, or
&c. shouldst believe me I suppose,
it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwâtow inakopun, Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst, or
&c. shouldst have believed me, I
suppose, it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the simple verb, with the addition of âtookwā throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes as noticed before at page 85, *Ke wé* being used instead of *Ne wé* in the Indicative and Potential Moods.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwâtow itinâtookwâ, I shall or will believe thee, I suppose, it seems
 &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga kâ tapwâtow itinâtookwâ, I shall or will have believed thee
 &c. I suppose, it seems

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga kâ tapwâtow itinâtookwâ, I may or can believe thee, I suppose, it seems
 &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwâtow itinakopun, I might, could, would, or should believe thee, I suppose, it seems
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga kâ tapwâtow itinakopun, I might, could, would, or should have believed thee, I suppose, it seems.
 &c.

INDETERMINATE.—Animate Object. (3rd Conjug. āo.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akān,		I believe somebody
	Ke	,,	akān,		Thou believest
			akāo,		He believes
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	,,	akanān,	1. 3	} We believe
	Ke	,,	akananow,	1. 2	
	Ke	,,	akanawaw,		Ye believe
			akāwuk,		They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Nē	tapwât	akā, or akāty,		I believed somebody
	Ke	,,	akā, or akāty,		Thou believedst
	Oo	,,	akā, or akāty,		He believed
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	,,	akātanan,	1. 3	} We believed
	Ke	,,	akātananow,	1. 2	
	Ke	,,	akātawaw,		Ye believed
	Oo	,,	akātawaw,		They believed

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akanapun,		I believed somebody
	Ke	,,	akanapun,		Thou believedst
			akāpun,		He believed
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	,,	akanānapun,	1. 3	} We believed
	Ke	,,	akananapun,	1. 2	
	Ke	,,	akanawapun,		Ye believed
			akāwāpun,		} They believed
			akāpuneek,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kē	tapwât	akan,	I have believed somebody
--------------	----	----	--------	-------	--------------------------

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kē	tapwât	akā, or akāty,	I had believed somebody.
--------------	----	----	--------	----------------	--------------------------

INDETERMINATE.—Animate Object. (3rd Conjug. āo.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwāt	akowin,		Somebody believes me
	Ke	„	akowin,		Somebody believes thee
		„	owaw,		He is believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akowinan,	1. 3 }	Somebody believes us
	Ke	„	akowinanow,	1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	akowinawaw,		Somebody believes you
		„	owawuk,		They are believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwāt	akowé, ty,		Somebody believed me
	Ke	„	akowé, ty,		Somebody believed thee
		„	owá, ty,		He was believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akowétanan,	1. 3 }	Somebody believed us
	Ke	„	akowétananow,	1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	akowétawaw,		Somebody believed you
		„	owátyuk,		They were believed by somebody

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwāt	akowinapun,		Somebody believed me
	Ke	„	akowinapun,		Somebody believed thee
		„	owapun,		He was believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akowinanapun,	1. 3 }	Somebody believed us
	Ke	„	akowinanapun,	1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	akowinawapun,		Somebody believed you
		„	owawápun,	}	They were believed by somebody
		„	owapuneek,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwāt	akowin,	Somebody has believed me
				&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwāt	akowé, ty,	Somebody had believed me.
				&c.	

Or,

Sing. Ne kě tapwât akanapun, I had believed somebody
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akan, I shall or will believe somebody
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kě tapwât akan, I shall or will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kě tapwât akan, I may or can believe somebody
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât aká, or akáty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe somebody

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akanapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kě tapwât aká, or akáty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed somebody

Or,

Sing. Ne ga kě tapwât akanapun, I might, could, would, or should have
&c. believed somebody.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. ā tapwât akāyan, (that) I believe somebody
" " akāyun, Thou believest
" " akāt, He believes.

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akowinapun, Somebody had believed me
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akowin, Somebody shall or will believe me
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowin, Somebody shall or will have be-
&c. lieved me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowin, Somebody may or can believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akowé, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akowinapun, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowé, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowinapun, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. a tapwât akoweyan, (that) Somebody believes me
" akoweyun, Somebody believes thee
" át He is believed.

<i>Plur.</i>	ā tapwât akāyāk, 1. 3 }	(that) We believe somebody
	„ „ akāyūk, 1. 2 }	
	„ „ akāyāk,	Ye believe
	„ „ akātchik, }	
	„ „ akātawaw, }	They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwât akāyapan,	(that) I believed somebody
	„ „ akāyupun,	„ Thou believedst.
	„ „ akātepun, }	
	„ „ akāpun, }	„ He believed
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ akāyākepun, 1. 3 }	„ We believed
	„ „ akāyūkepun, 1. 2 }	
	„ „ akāyākepun,	„ Ye believed
	„ „ akātchikepun, }	
	„ „ akātawāpun,	„ They believed
	„ „ akāwāpun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā kē tapwât akāyan,	(that) I have believed somebody
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā kē tapwât akāyapan,	(that) I had believed somebody
	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akāyan,	(that) I shall or will believe somebody
	&c.	or I to believe somebody

And,

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât akāyane,	(when) I shall or will believe somebody
	„ akāyune,	„ Thou shalt or wilt believe
	„ akātche,	„ He shall or will believe
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāyāko, 1. 3 }	„ We shall or will believe
	„ akāyūko, 1. 2 }	
	„ akāyāko,	„ Ye shall or will believe
	„ akātawawe,	„ They shall or will believe

<i>Plur.</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>tapwāt akoweyāk,</i>	1. 3 }	(that) Somebody believes us
"	"	<i>akoweyūk,</i>	1. 2 }	
"	"	<i>akoweyāk,</i>		Somebody believes you
"	"	<i>ātchik,</i>	}	
"	"	<i>ātwaw,</i>	}	They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>tapwāt akoweyapan,</i>		(that) Somebody believed me
"	"	<i>akoweyupun,</i>		Somebody believed thee
"	"	<i>ātepun,</i>		He was believed
<i>Plur.</i>	"	<i>akoweyākepun,</i>	1. 3 }	Somebody believed us
"	"	<i>akoweyūkepun,</i>	1. 2 }	
"	"	<i>akoweyākepun,</i>		Somebody believed you
"	"	<i>ātchikepun,</i>	}	
"	"	<i>ātwāpun,</i>	}	They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>kē tapwāt akoweyan,</i>		(that) Somebody has believed me
		<i>&c.</i>		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>kē tapwāt akoweyapan,</i>		(that) Somebody had believed me
		<i>&c.</i>		

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>Kitta</i>	<i>tapwāt akoweyan,</i>		(that) Somebody shall or will believe me
		<i>&c.</i>		or
				Somebody to believe me

And,

<i>Sing.</i>		<i>tapwāt akoweyane,</i>		(when) Somebody shall or will believe me
"	"	<i>akoweyune,</i>	"	Somebody shall or will believe thee
"	"	<i>ātche,</i>	"	He shall or will be believed
<i>Plur.</i>	"	<i>akoweyāko,</i>	1. 3 }	Somebody shall or will believe us
"	"	<i>akoweyūko,</i>	1. 2 }	
"	"	<i>akoweyāko,</i>	"	Somebody shall or will believe you
"	"	<i>ātwawe,</i>	"	They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwât akāyan, (that) I shall or will have believed
&c. somebody

or

I to have believed somebody

And,

Sing. Kē tapwât akāyane, (when) I shall or will have believed
&c. somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwât akāyan, (that) I may or can believe somebody
&c.

And,

Sing. Kē tapwât akāyane, (when) I may or can believe somebody
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akāyapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwât akāyapan, that I might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed somebody.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kē tapwât akāyan, Had I believed somebody.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât akā,	Believe thou somebody
	Kitta „ akāo,	Let him believe
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akātan, tak,	Let us (1. 2) believe
	„ akāk,	Believe ye
	Kitta „ akāwuk,	Let them believe.

Inverse.

Kitta	tapwât owaw,	Let him be believed
	„ owawuk,	Let them be believed.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akoweyan, (that) Somebody shall or will have
believed me
&c. *or*
Somebody to have believed me

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akoweyane, (when) Somebody shall or will have
believed me.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akoweyan, (that) Somebody may or can believe
me
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akoweyane (when) Somebody may or can be-
lieve me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akoweyapan (that) Somebody might, could, would,
or should believe me
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akoweyapan, (that) Somebody might, could, would,
or should have believed me.
&c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwât akoweyan, Had Somebody believed me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD—*Direct.*

FUTURE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât akâkun,	Believe Thou somebody
	Kitta „ akâo,	Let him believe
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akâkûk,	Let us (1. 2) believe
	„ akâkâk,	Believe ye
	Kitta „ akâwuk,	Let them believe.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akāwan,	I, in relation to him, believe somebody
	Ke	„	akāwan,	Thou, in relation to him, believest, somebody
			akāwāo, }	He, in relation to him, believes somebody
			akāyewa, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akāwanan, 1. 3 }	We, in relation to him, believe somebody
	Ke	„	akāwananow, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	akāwanawaw,	Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody
			akāwāwuk, }	They, in relation to him, believe somebody
			akāyewa, }	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akāwā, ty,	I, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Ke	„	akāwā, ty,	Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody
	Oo	„	akāwā, ty, }	He, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Oo	„	akāyē, ty, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akāwātanan, 1. 3 }	We, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Ke	„	akāwātananow, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	akāwātawaw,	Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Oo	„	akāwātawaw, }	They, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Oo	„	akāyē, ty, }	

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akāwanapun,	I, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Ke	„	akāwanapun,	Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody
			akāyepun,	He, in relation to him, believed somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akāwananapun, 1. 3 }	We, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Ke	„	akāwananapun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	akāwanawapun,	Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
			akāyepun, }	They, in relation to him, believed somebody
			akāyepuneek, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kē	tapwât	akāwan,	I, in relation to him, have believed somebody.
			&c.		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akowewan,	Somebody believes me, in relation to him
	Ke	„	akowewan,	Somebody believes thee, in relation to him
		„	owimawa,	He, in relation to him, is believed by
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akowewanan, 1. 3 }	Somebody believes us, in relation to him
	Ke	„	akowewananow, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	akowewanawaw,	Somebody believes you, in relation to him
		„	owimawa,	They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akowewâ, ty,	Somebody believed me, in relation to him
	Ke	„	akowewâ, ty,	Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
		„	owimâ, ty,	He, in relation to him, was believed by
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akowewânanan, 1. 3 }	Somebody believed us, in relation to him
	Ke	„	akowewânananow, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	akowewâtanawaw,	Somebody believed you in relation to him
		„	owimâ, ty,	They, in relation to him were believed by somebody

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akowewanapun,	Somebody believed me, in relation to him
	Ke	„	akowewanapun,	Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
		„	owimapun,	He, in relation to him, was believed by
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akowewananapun, 1. 3 }	Somebody believed us, in relation to him
	Ke	„	akowewananapun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	akowewanawapun,	Somebody believed you, in relation to him
		„	owimapun,	They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody
		„	owimapuneek,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê	tapwât	akowewan,	Somebody has believed me, in relation to him.
		&c.			

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akāwā, ty, I, in relation to him, had believed
&c. somebody

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akāwanapun, I, in relation to him, had believed
&c. somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akāwan, I, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akāwan, I, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akāwan, I, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akāwā, ty, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe some-
body

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akāwanapun, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe some-
body

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akāwā, ty, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed
somebody

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akāwanapun, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would or should have believed
somebody.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akowewá, ty, Somebody had believed me, in
&c. relation to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody had believed me, in relation
&c. to him

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akowewan, Somebody shall or will believe me,
&c. in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewan, Somebody shall or will have believed
&c. me, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewan, Somebody may or can believe me,
&c. in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akowewá, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe me, in relation
to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe me, in relation to
him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewá, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed me, in
relation to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed me, in re-
lation to him.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt akāwuk,	(that) I, in relation to him, believe somebody
„	„ akāwut,	„ Thou, in relation to him, believest somebody
„	„ akāwat,	„ He, in relation to him, believes somebody.
„	„ akāyit,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ akāwukeēt, 1. 3 }	„ We, in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ „ akāwuk, 1. 2 }	
„	„ akāwāk,	Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody
„	„ akāwatchik,	„ They, in relation to him, believe somebody
„	„ akāwatwaw,	
„	„ akāyit,	
„	„ akāwayit,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt akāwukepun,	(that) I, in relation to him, believed somebody
„	„ akāwutepun,	„ Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody
„	„ akāwatepun,	„ He, in relation to him, believed somebody
„	„ akāyitepun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ akāwukeētepun,	„ We, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ „ akāwūkepun, 1. 3 }	
„	„ akāwūkepun, 1. 2 }	„ Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
„	„ akāwākepun,	
„	„ akāwatchikepun,	„ They, in relation to him, believed somebody
„	„ akāwatwāpun,	
„	„ akāwāpun,	
„	„ akāyitepun,	
„	„ akāyēpun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā kē tapwāt akāwuk, &c.	(that) I, in relation to him, have believed somebody
--------------	-------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā kē tapwāt akāwukepun, &c.	(that) I, in relation to him, had believed somebody.
--------------	-----------------------------	--

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>tapwāt akowewuk,</i>	(that) Somebody believes me, in relation to him
"	"	<i>akowewut,</i>	" Somebody believes thee, in relation to him
"	"	<i>ameēt,</i>	" He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	"	<i>akowewukeēt, 1.3</i>	" Somebody believes us, in relation to him
"	"	<i>akowewūk, 1.2</i>	
"	"	<i>akowewāk,</i>	" Somebody believes you, in relation to him
"	"	<i>ameētchik,</i>	" They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody
"	"	<i>ameētawaw,</i>	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>tapwāt akowewukepun,</i>	(that) Somebody believed me, in relation to him
"	"	<i>akowewutepun,</i>	" Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
"	"	<i>ameētepun,</i>	" He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	"	<i>akowewukeētepun,</i>	" Somebody believed us, in relation to him
"	"	<i>akowewūkepun,</i>	
"	"	<i>akowewākepun,</i>	" Somebody believed you, in relation to him
"	"	<i>ameētepun,</i>	" They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody
"	"	<i>ameētawāpun,</i>	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>kē tapwāt akowewuk,</i>	(that) Somebody has believed me, in relation to him
		<i>&c.</i>	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>kē tapwāt akowewuke-</i>	(that) Somebody had believed me, in relation to him.
		<i>&c. [pun,</i>	

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akâwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will believe somebody

or,

I, in relation to him, to believe somebody

And,

Sing. tapwât akâwuke, (when) I, in relation to him, shall or
will believe somebody

„ akâwutche, „ Thou, in relation to him, shalt
or wilt believe somebody

„ akâwatche, } „ He, in relation to him, shall
akâyitche, } or will believe somebody

Plur. „ akâwukeéttche, 1. 3 } „ We, in relation to him, shall
akâwûko, 1. 2 } or will believe somebody

„ akâwâko, „ Ye, in relation to him, shall
or will believe somebody

„ akâwatwawe, } „ They, in relation to him,
akâyitche } shall or will believe
akâyitwawe, } somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta-ké tapwât akâwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will have believed somebody

or,

I, in relation to him, to have believed somebody

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akâwuke, (when) I, in relation to him shall or
&c. will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akâwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, may or
&c. can believe somebody

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akâwuke, (when) I, in relation to him, may or
&c. can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akâwukepun, (that) I, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akâwukepun, (that) I, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should have believed somebody.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akowewuk, (that) Somebody shall or will believe
&c. me, in relation to him
or,
Somebody to believe me, in
relation to him

And,

Sing. tapwât akowewuke, (when) Somebody shall or will be-
lieve me, in relation to him
,, akowewutche, ,, Somebody shall or will be-
lieve thee, in relation to him
,, ameétche, ,, He, in relation to him, shall
or will be believed
,, akowewukeétche, 1.3 } ,, Somebody shall or will be-
,, akowewûko, 1.2 } lieve us, in relation to him
,, akowewâko, ,, Somebody shall or will believe
you, in relation to him
,, ameétwawe, ,, They, in relation to him, shall
or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akowewuk, (that) Somebody shall or will have
&c. believed me, in relation to him
or,
Somebody to have believed
me, in relation to him

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akowewuke, (when) Somebody shall or will have
&c. believed me, in relation to
him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akowewuk, (that) Somebody may or can believe
&c. me, in relation to him

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akowewuke, (when) Somebody may or can believe
&c. me, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akowewukepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would,
&c. or should believe me, in
relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akowewuke- (that) Somebody might, could, would,
&c. pun,] or should have believed
me, in relation to him.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ké tapwât akāwuk,	Had I, in relation to him, believed somebody.
--------------	-------------------	---

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât akāo,	Believe thou, in relation to him, somebody
	Kitta „ akāyewa,	Let him, in relation to him, believe somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāwatan, tak,	Let us (1. 2), in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāwāk,	Believe ye, in relation to him, somebody
Kitta	„ akāyewa,	Let them, in relation to him, believe somebody

FUTURE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât akāwākun,	Believe thou, in relation to him, somebody
	Kitta „ akāyewa,	Let him, in relation to him, believe somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāwākuk,	Let us (1. 2), in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāwākāk,	Believe ye, in relation to him, somebody
Kitta	„ akāyewa,	Let them, in relation to him, believe somebody.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teāpwât akāwanā,	If, whether I believe somebody
	„ akāwunā,	„ Thou believest somebody
	„ akākwā,	„ He believes somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāwāk wā, 1. 3 }	„ We believe somebody
	„ akāwūk wā, 1. 2 }	
	„ akāwāk wā,	„ Ye believe somebody
	„ akāwak wā,	„ They believe somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kè tapwât akowewuk, Had somebody believed me, in relation
 &c. to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. - Kitta tapwât owimawa,
Let him or them, in relation to him,
be believed by somebody.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody believes me
	„ akowewunā,	„	Somebody believes thee
	„ owaweētā,	„	He is believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akowewākwā, 1. 3 }		
	„ akowewūkwā, 1. 2 }	„	Somebody believes us
	„ akowewākwā,	„	Somebody believes you
	„ owaweētānik,	„	They are believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akāwapanā,	If, whether I believed somebody
	„ akāwupunā,	„ Thou believedst somebody
	„ akākopunā,	„ He believed somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāwākepunā, 1. 3 }	„ We believed somebody
	„ akāwūkepunā, 1. 2 }	
	„ akāwākepunā,	„ Ye believed somebody
	„ akāwakepunā,	„ They believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akāwanā,	If, whether I have believed somebody
	Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akāwapanā,	If, whether I had believed somebody
	Kē &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akāwanā,	If, whether I shall or will believe
	Kā &c.	somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwât akāwanā,	If, whether I shall or will have be-
	Kā kē &c.	lieved somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwât akāwanā,	If, whether I may or can believe
	Kā kē &c.	somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akāwapanā,	If, whether I might, could, would,
	Kā &c.	or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwât akāwapanā,	If, whether I might, could, would,
	Kā kē &c.	or should have believed somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teāpwāt	akowewapanā,	If, whether	Somebody	believed me
	"	akowewupunā,	"	Somebody	believed thee
	"	owaweētepunā,	"	He	was believed by some- body
<i>Plur.</i>	"	akowewākepunā, 1. 3 }	"	Somebody	believed us
	"	akowewūkepunā, 1. 2 }			
	"	akowewākepunā,	"	Somebody	believed you
	"	owaweētepunānik,	"	They were	believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwāt	akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody	has believed me
	Kē	&c.			

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwāt	akowewapanā,	If, whether	Somebody	had believed me
	Kē	&c.			

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwāt	akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody	shall or will believe me
	Kā	&c.			

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwāt	akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody	shall or will have believed me.
	Kā kē	&c.			

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwāt	akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody	may or can believe me
	Kā kē	&c.			

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwāt	akowewapanā,	If, whether,	Somebody	might, could, would, or should believe me
	Kā	&c.			

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwāt	akowewapanā,	If, whether	Somebody	might, could, would, or should have believed me.
	Kā kē	&c.			

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akāwawukā,	If, whether I, in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāwawutā,	If, whether Thou, in relation to him, believest somebody
	„ akāwakwā, }	If, whether He, in relation to him, believes somebody
	„ akāyikwā, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāwawukeētā, 1. 3 }	If, whether We, in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāwawūkwā, 1. 2 }	
	„ akāwawākwā,	If, whether Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāwakwā, }	If, whether They, in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāyikwā, }	
	„ akāwayikwā, }	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akāwawukepunā,	If, whether I, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwawutepunā,	If, whether Thou, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwatepunā, }	If, whether He, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāyitepunā, }	
	„ akāyēpunā, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāwawukeētepunā, }	If, whether We, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwawūkepunā, 1. 3 }	
	„ akāwawākepunā, 1. 2 }	If, whether Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwatchikepunā, }	If, whether They, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwatwāpunā, }	
	„ akāwāpunā, }	
	„ akāyitepunā, }	
	„ akāyēpunā, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akāwawukā,	If, whether I, in relation to him, have believed somebody
	Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akāwawukepunā,	If, whether I, in relation to him, had believed somebody.
	Kē &c.	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>teāpwāt akowewawukā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believes me, in relation to him
	<i>„ akowewawutā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believes thee, in relation to him
	<i>„ owimaweētā,</i>	If, whether He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	<i>„ akowewawukeētā, 1.3</i>	If, whether Somebody believes us, in relation to him
	<i>„ akowewawūkwā, 1.2</i>	
	<i>„ akowewawākwā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believes you, in relation to him
	<i>„ owimaweētānik,</i>	If, whether They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>teāpwāt akowewawukepunā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believed me, in relation to him
	<i>„ akowewawutepunā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
	<i>„ owimaweētepunā,</i>	If, whether He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	<i>„ akowewawukeēte-</i>	If, whether Somebody believed us, in relation to him
	<i> punā, 1.3</i>	
	<i>„ akowewawūkepunā,</i>	
	<i> 1. 2</i>	
	<i>„ akowewawākepunā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believed you, in relation to him
	<i>„ owimaweētepunānik,</i>	If, whether They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>Kā tapwāt akowewawukā,</i>	If, whether Somebody has believed me,
	<i>Kē &c.</i>	in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>Kā tapwāt akowewawukepunā,</i>	If, whether Somebody had believed me, in relation to him.
	<i>Kē &c.</i>	

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akāwawukā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā &c. shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akāwawukā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. shall or will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akāwawukā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akāwawukepunā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā &c. might, could, would, or should, believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akāwawukepunā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. might, could, would, or should, have believed somebody.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akanatookwā,	I believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	akanatookwā,	Thou believest somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„	akātōokwā,	He believes somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akananatookwā, 1. 3)	We believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	akananatookwā, 1. 2)	it seems
	Ke	„	akanawatookwā,	Ye believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„	akātōokwānik,	They believe somebody, I suppose, it seems.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akowewawukā, If, whether Somebody shall or will
Kā &c. believe me, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akowewawukā, If, whether Somebody shall or will
Kā ké &c. have believed me, in relation
to him

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akowewawukā, If, whether Somebody may or can
Kā ké &c. believe me, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akowewayukepunā, If, whether Somebody might, could,
Kā &c. would, or should believe me,
in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akowewawukepunā, If, whether Somebody might,
Kā ké &c. could, would, or should have
believed me, in relation to him.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwât akowinatookwā, Somebody believes me, I suppose,
it seems
Ke „ akowinatookwā, Somebody believes thee, I suppose,
it seems
„ owatookwā, He is believed by somebody, I sup-
pose, it seems
Plur. Ne „ akowinanatookwā, 1.3) Somebody believes us, I suppose, it
Ke „ akowinanatookwā, 1.2) seems
Ke „ akowinawatookwā, Somebody believes you, I suppose,
it seems
„ owatookwanik, They are believed by somebody, I
suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akanakopun,	I believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	,,	akanakopun,	Thou believedst somebody, I sup- pose, it seems
		,,	akâkopun,	He believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	,,	akananakopun, 1. 3 }	We believed somebody, I sup- pose, it seems
	Ke	,,	akananakopun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	,,	akanawakopun,	Ye believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
		,,	akâwakopun,	They believed somebody, I sup- pose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê	tapwât	akanatookwâ, &c.	I have believed somebody, I sup- pose, it seems
--------------	----	----	--------	---------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê	tapwât	akanakopun, &c.	I had believed somebody, I sup- pose, it seems.
--------------	----	----	--------	--------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	tapwât	akanatookwâ, &c.	I shall or will believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	----	----	--------	---------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	kê	tapwât	akanatookwâ, &c.	I shall or will have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	----	----	----	--------	---------------------	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	kê	tapwât	akanatookwâ, &c.	I may or can believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	----	----	----	--------	---------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	tapwât	akanakopun, &c.	I might, could, would, or should believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	----	----	--------	--------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	kê	tapwât	akanakopun, &c.	I might, could, would, or should have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	----	----	----	--------	--------------------	---

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *atookwâ* throughout all its tenses.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne tapwât akowinakopun,	Somebody believed me, I suppose, it seems
Ke „ akowinakopun,	Somebody believed thee, I suppose, it seems
„ owakopun,	He was believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i> Ne „ akowinanakopun, 1.3	Somebody believed us, I suppose, it seems
Ke „ akowinanakopun, 1.2	
Ke „ akowinawakopun,	Somebody believed you, I suppose, it seems
„ owakopunuk,	They were believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ké tapwât akowinatookwā, &c.	Somebody has believed me, I sup- pose, it seems
---	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ké tapwât akowinakopun, &c.	Somebody had believed me, I sup- pose, it seems
--	--

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwât akowinātookwā, &c.	Somebody shall or will believe me, I suppose, it seems
---	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga ké tapwât akowinātookwā, &c.	Somebody shall or will have be- lieved me, I suppose, it seems.
--	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga ké tapwât akowinātookwā, &c.	Somebody may or can believe me, I suppose, it seems
--	--

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwât akowinakopun, &c.	Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me, I suppose, it seems
--	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga ké tapwât akowinakopun, &c.	Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me, I suppose, it seems.
---	--

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akāwanatookwā,	I, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ akāwanatookwā,	Thou, in relation to him, believest somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„ akāwāttookwā, }	He, in relation to him, believes somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„ akāyeetookwā, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akāwananatookwā, 1.3 }	We, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ akāwananatookwā, 1.2 }	
	Ke	„ akāwanawatookwā,	Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„ akāwāttookwānik, }	They, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„ akāyeetookwā	
		„ akāyeetookwānee, }	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akāwanakopun,	I, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ akāwanakopun,	Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„ akāyekopun,	He, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akāwananakopun, 1. 3 }	We, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ akāwananakopun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„ akāwanawakopun,	Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„ akāyekopun, }	They, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„ akāyekopunēek, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kē tapwât akāwanatookwā, &c.	I, in relation to him, have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	----	---------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kē tapwât akāwanakopun, &c.	I, in relation to him, had believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	----	--------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga tapwât akāwanāttookwā, &c.	I, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	----	----------------------------------	---

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akowewanatookwâ,	Somebody believes me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ akowewanatookwâ,	Somebody believes thee, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
		„ owimatookwâ,	He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akowewananatookwâ,	Somebody believes us, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
		1. 3	
	Ke	„ akowewananatookwâ,	Somebody believes you, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
		1. 2	
	Ke	„ akowewaniawatookwâ,	They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„ owimatookwâ,	
		„ owimatookwânee,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akowewanakopun,	Somebody believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ akowewanakopun,	Somebody believed thee, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
		„ owimakopun,	He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akowewananakopun,	Somebody believed us, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
		1. 3	
	Ke	„ akowewananakopun,	Somebody believed you, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
		1. 2	
	Ke	„ akowewaniawakopun,	They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„ owimâkopun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké tapwât akowewanatookwâ,	Somebody has believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
		&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké tapwât akowewanakopun,	Somebody had believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
		&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga tapwât akowewaniatookwâ,	Somebody shall or will believe me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems.
		&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akāwanātookwā, I, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akāwanātookwā, I, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe somebody, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akāwanakopun, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe somebody, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akāwanakopun, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed somebody, I suppose it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of ātookwā throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

•The same prefixes as noticed before at page 85.

INDETERMINATE—AGENT AND OBJECT—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akanewew, }	Somebody believes somebody (there is a believing)
„ akanewun, }	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akanewepun, }	Somebody believed somebody
„ akanewunopun, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akanewew, }	Somebody has believed somebody
„ akanewun, }	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewanâtookwâ, Somebody shall or will have
&c. believed me, in relation to
him, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewanâtookwâ, Somebody may or can believe me
&c. in relation to him, I sup-
pose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody might, could, would,
&c. or should believe me, in
relation to him, I suppose,
it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody might, could, would
&c. or should have believed me,
in relation to him, I sup-
pose, it seems.

INDETERMINATE—AGENT AND OBJECT—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akowinanewew, }
,, akowinanewun, } Somebody is believed by somebody.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akowinanewepun, }
,, akowinanewunopun, } Somebody was believed by some-
body

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akowinanewew, }
,, akowinanewun, } Somebody has been believed by
somebody.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akanewepun, }
 „ akanewunopun, } Somebody had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewew, }
 „ akanewun, } Somebody shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewew, }
 „ akanewun, } Somebody shall or will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewew, }
 „ akanewun, } Somebody may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewepun, }
 „ akanewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewepun, }
 „ akanewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed somebody.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā tapwât akanewik, }
 „ akanewúk, } (that) Somebody believes somebody
 „ akâk, }

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā tapwât akanewikepun, }
 „ akanewúkepun, } (that) Somebody believed somebody
 „ akâkepun, }

PERFECT TENSE.

ā ké tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody has believed somebody
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akowinanewepun, } Somebody had been believed by
 „ akowinanewunopun, } somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewew, } Somebody shall or will be believed
 „ akowinanewun, } by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewew, } Somebody shall or will have been
 „ akowinanewun, } believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewew, } Somebody may or can be believed
 „ akowinanewun, } by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewepun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 „ akowinanewunopun, } should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewepun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 „ akowinanewunopun, } should have been believed by
 somebody

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā tapwât akowinanewik, } (that) Somebody is believed by some-
 „ akowinanewük, } body
 „ akowik, }

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā tapwât akowinanewikepun, } (that) Somebody was believed by some-
 „ akowinanewükepun, } body
 „ akowikepun, }

PERFECT TENSE.

ā ke tapwât akowinanewik, (that) Somebody has been believed by
 &c. somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akanewikepun, (that) Somebody had believed somebody
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will believe
&c. somebody

Or, Somebody to believe somebody

And,

tapwât akanewike,	}	(when) Somebody shall or will believe somebody
" akanewûke,		
" akâke,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed
&c. somebody

Or, Somebody to have believed somebody

And,

Ké tapwât akanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have be-
&c. lieved somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody may or can believe
&c. somebody

And,

Ké tapwât akanewike, (when) Somebody may or can believe
&c. somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would,
&c. or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ktta ké tapwât akanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would,
&c. or should have believed somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akanewik, Had Somebody believed somebody
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akowinanewikepun, (that) Somebody had been believed by
&c. somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will be believed
&c. by somebody

Or, Somebody to be believed by
somebody

And,

tapwât akowinanewike,	}	(when) Somebody shall or will be believed by somebody
„ akowinanewike,		
„ akowike,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by somebody

or,

Somebody to have been believed
by somebody

And,

Ké tapwât akowinanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewik, (that) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by somebody

And,

Ké tapwât akowinanewike, (when) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewike- (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. [pun, should have been believed by
somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akowinanewik, Had Somebody been believed by some-
&c. body

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akanewew,	}	Let Somebody believe somebody
„ akanewun,		Let there be a believing

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāwan,	Somebody, in relation to him, believes somebody
----------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāwanapun,	Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody
--------------------	---

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāwan,	Somebody, in relation to him, has believed somebody
-------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāwanapun,	Somebody, in relation to him, had believed somebody
-----------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwan,	Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody
----------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwan,	Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody
-------------------------	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwan,	Somebody, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody
-------------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwanapun,	Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody
--------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwanapun,	Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody
-----------------------------	---

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât akāweét,	(that) Somebody, in relation to him, believes somebody
-------------------	--

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewew, }
 „ akowinanewun, } Let Somebody be believed by somebody

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, is believed
 by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, was believed
 by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, has been
 believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, had been
 believed by somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or
 will be believed by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or
 will have been believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, may or can
 be believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could,
 would, or should be believed by
 somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
 could, would or should have been
 believed by somebody

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât akoweweêt, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, is be-
 lieved by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akāweētepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāweēt (that) Somebody, in relation to him, has believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāweētepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāweēt, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody
Or, Somebody, in relation to him, to believe somebody

And,
tapwât akāweētche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāweēt, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody
Or, Somebody, in relation to him, to have believed somebody

And,
Ké tapwât akāweētche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāweēt, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody

And,
Ké tapwât akāweētche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāweētepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāweētepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akāweēt, Had Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akāwan, Let Somebody, in relation to him, believe [somebody]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât akoweweêtepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, was
believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akoweweêt, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, has
been believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akoweweêtepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, had
been believed by somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoweweêt, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will be believed by somebody
Or, somebody, in relation to him, to be
believed by somebody

And,

tapwât akoweweêtche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will be believed by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoweweêt, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will have been believed by
somebody
Or, somebody, in relation to him, to have
been believed by somebody

And,

Ké tapwât akoweweêtche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will have been believed by
somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoweweêt, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, may
or can be believed by somebody

And,

Ké tapwât akoweweêtche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, may
or can be believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoweweêtepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to me, might,
could, would, or should be
believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kittaké tapwât akoweweêtepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, might,
could, would, or should have
been believed by somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akoweweêt, Had Somebody, in relation to him, been
believed by somebody

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akowewan, Let Somebody, in relation to him, be believed
[by somebody]

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akanewikwā,	}	If or whether Somebody believes some-
„ akanewunookwā,		
„ akanewükwā,		
„ akâkwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akanewikepunā,	}	If or whether Somebody believed some-
„ akanewunookopunā,		
„ akanewükpunā,		
„ akâkepunā,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody has believed
Kē &c.	somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody had believed
Kē &c.	somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or will
Kā, &c.	believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or will
Kā kē &c.	have believed somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody may or can
Kā kē &c.	believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody might, could,
Kā &c.	would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody might, could,
Kā kē &c.	would, or should have believed somebody

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akowinanewikwâ,	}	If or whether Somebody is believed by somebody
" akowinanewunookwâ,		
" akowinanewükwâ,		
" akowikwâ,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akowinanewikepunâ,	}	If or whether Somebody was believed by somebody
" akowinanewunookopunâ,		
" akowinanewükepunâ,		
" akowikepunâ,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Kâ tapwât akowinanewikwâ,	}	If or whether Somebody has been believed by somebody
Kê &c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kâ tapwât akowinanewikepunâ,	}	If or whether Somebody had been believed by somebody
Kê &c.		

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewikwâ,	}	If or whether Somebody shall or will be believed by somebody
Kâ &c.		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowinanewikwâ,	}	If or whether Somebody shall or will have been believed by somebody.
Kâ kê &c.		

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowinanewikwâ,	}	If or whether Somebody may or can be believed by somebody.
Kâ kê &c.		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewikepunâ,	}	If or whether, Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by somebody
Kâ &c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowinanewikepunâ,	}	If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by somebody.
Kâ kê &c.		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akāwaweētā,	If or whether Somebody, in relation
	to him, believes somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akāwaweētepunā,	If or whether Somebody, in relation
	to him, believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāwaweētā,	If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kē " "	to him, has believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāwaweētepunā,	If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kē " "	to him, had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwaweētā,	If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā " "	to him, shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāwaweētā,	If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā kē " "	to him, shall or will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāwaweēta,	If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā kē " "	to him, may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwaweētepunā,	If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā " "	to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāwaweētepunā,	If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā kē " "	to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akowewaweētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
to him, is believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akowewaweētepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
to him, was believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akowewaweētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kē „ „ to him, has been believed by
somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akowewaweētepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kē „ „ to him, had been believed by
somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewaweētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā „ „ to him, shall or will be believed
by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akowewaweētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā kē „ „ to him, shall or will have been
believed by somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akowewaweētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā kē „ „ to him, may or can be believed
by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewaweētepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā „ „ to him, might, could, would, or
should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akowewaweētepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā kē „ „ to him, might, could, would, or
should have been believed by
somebody.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody believes, I suppose, it seems
„ akanewunotookwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akanewekopun,	}	Somebody believed, I suppose, it seems
„ akanewunokopun,		

PERFECT TENSE

Kê tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody has believed, I suppose, it seems
„ „ akanewunotookwā,		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akanewekopun,	}	Somebody had believed, I suppose, it seems
„ „ akanewunokopun,		

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody shall or will believe, I suppose, it seems
„ „ akanewunotookwā,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody shall or will have believed, I suppose, it seems.
„ „ „ akanewunotookwā,		

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody may or can believe, I suppose or it seems
„ „ „ akanewunotookwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewekopun,	}	Somebody might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems
„ „ akanewunokopun,		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akanewekopun,	}	Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.
„ „ „ akanewunokopun,		

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *atookwā* throughout all its tenses.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody is believed, I suppose, it
 „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akowinanewekopun, } Somebody was believed, I suppose,
 „ akowinanewunokopun, } it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody has been believed, I sup-
 „ „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } pose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akowinanewekopun, } Somebody had been believed, I sup-
 „ „ akowinanewunokopun, } pose, it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody shall or will be believed,
 „ „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } I suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody shall or will have been
 „ „ „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } believed, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody may or can be believed,
 „ „ „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewekopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 „ „ akowinanewunokopun, } should be believed, I suppose
 or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowinanewekopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 „ „ „ akowinanewunokopun, } should have been believed, I
 suppose or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, believes,
I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, be-
lieved, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, has
believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, had
believed, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will believe, I suppose or it
seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will have believed, I suppose,
or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE -

Kitta ké tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, may
or can believe, I suppose or it
seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
could, would, or should believe,
I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
could, would, or should have
believed, I suppose or it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood
of the Simple Verb, with the addition of ātookwā throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes as noticed before at page 85.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akowewanatookwâ, Somebody, in relation to him, is
believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, was
believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akowewanatookwâ, Somebody, in relation to him, has
been believed, I suppose or it
seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, had
been believed, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewanatookwâ, Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will be believed, I suppose
or it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowewanatookwâ, Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will have been believed, I
suppose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowewanatookwâ, Somebody, in relation to him, may
or can be believed, I suppose or
it seems.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
could, would or should be be-
lieved, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
could, would or should have been
believed, I suppose or it seems.

INDETERMINATE—*Inanimate*—*Definite*.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāo,	It believes
„ akāwa,	They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāpun,	It believed
„ akāpune,	They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāo,	It has believed
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāpun,	It had believed
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāo,	It shall or will believe
&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāo,	It shall or will have believed.
&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāo,	It may or can believe
&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāpun,	It might, could, would or should
&c.	believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāpun,	It might, could, would or should
&c.	have believed.

INDETERMINATE—*Inanimate*—*Definite*.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwǎ chikatāo,	It is believed
„ chikatāwa,	They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwǎ chikatāpun,	It was believed
„ chikatāpuneek,	They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwǎ chikatāo,	It has been believed
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwǎ chikatāpun,	It had been believed
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwǎ chikatāo,	It shall or will be believed
&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwǎ chikatāo,	It shall or will have been believed.
&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwǎ chikatāo,	It may or can be believed
&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwǎ chikatāpun,	It might, could, would, or should be
&c.	believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwǎ chikatāpun,	It might, could, would, or should have
&c.	been believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akāk,	(that) It believes
„ akākee, waw,	They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akākepun,	(that) It believed
„ akākepune,	They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāk,	(that) It has believed
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akākepun,	(that) It had believed
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāk,	(that) It shall or will believe
&c.	or,
	It to believe
	And,
tapwât akāke,	(when) It shall or will believe
„ akākwawe,	„ They shall or will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāk,	(that) It shall or will have believed
&c.	or,
	It to have believed
	And,
Ké tapwât akāke,	(when) It shall or will have believed.
&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāk,	(that) It may or can believe
&c.	
	And,
Ké tapwât akāke,	(when) It may or can believe
&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akākepun,	(that) It might could, would, or should
&c.	believe

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât ât (that) It is believed
 „ âtwaw, chik, They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât âtepun, (that) It was believed
 „ âtwâpun, chikepun, They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Â ké tapwât ât (that) It has been believed
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Â ké tapwât âtepun, (that) It had been believed
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât ât (that) It shall or will be believed
 &c. or,
 It to be believed

And,

tapwât âtche, (when) It shall or will be believed
 „ âtwawe, They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât ât (that) It shall or will have been believed
 &c. or,
 It to have been believed

And,

Ké tapwât âtche, (when) It shall or will have been believed
 „ âtwawe, They shall or will have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât ât (that) It may or can be believed
 &c.

And,

Ké tapwât âtche, (when) It may or can be believed
 &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât âtepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should be
 &c. believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akākepūn, (that) It might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akāk, (had) It believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akāo, Let it believe
„ „ akāwa, Let them believe.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāyew, It, in relation to him, believes
„ akāyewa, They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāyepūn, It, in relation to him, believed
„ akāyepūnee, They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāyew, It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāyepūn, It, in relation to him, had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât átepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should have
&c. been believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât át, Had it been believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât.owaw, Let it be believed
" " owawuk, Let them be believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

-tapwât owimawa, It, in relation to him, is believed
" owimawa, They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât owimapun, It, in relation to him, was believed
" owimapuneek, They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owimawa, It, in relation to him, has been believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owimapun, It, in relation to him, had been believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owimawa, It, in relation to him, shall or will be
&c. believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimawa, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyew, It, in relation to him, may or can believe
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyepun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyepun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, believes
 „ akāyikee, „ They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, believed
 „ akāyikepunee „ They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe

And,

tapwât akāyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will
 „ akāyikwawe, believe
 „ They, in relation to him, shall or will
 „ believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât, akāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will have
&c. believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát owimawa,
&c.

It, in relation to him, may or can be
believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owimapun,
&c.

It, in relation/ to him, might, could,
would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimapun,
&c.

It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwāt ameēt,
 „ ameētchik, waw,

(that) It, in relation to him, is believed
 „ They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwāt ameētepun,
 „ ameētwapun,

(that) It, in relation to him, was believed
 " They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā kē tapwāt ameēt,
&c.

(that) It, in relation to him, has been believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā kē tapwāt ameētepun,
&c.

(that) It, in relation to him, had been believed

FUTURE TENSE:

Kitta tapwât ameêt
&c.

(that) It, in relation to him, shall or will be
believed

And,

tapwât améétche,

(when) It, in relation to him, shall or will be
believed

„ .. ameśtwawe,

„ They, in relation to him, shall or will
be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât ameêt,
&c.

(that) It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed

And,

Ké tapwât akāyike,
&c.

(when) It, in relation to him, shall or will
have believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyik,
&c.

(that) It, in relation to him, may or can
believe

And,

Ké tapwât akāyike,
&c.

(when) It, in relation to him, may or can
believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyikepun,
&c.

(that) It, in relation to him, might, could,
would, or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyikepun,
&c.

(that) It, in relation to him, might, could,
would, or should have believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akāyik,
&c.

(had) It, in relation to him, believed.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akāyew,
" " akāyewa,

Let It, in relation to him, believe
Let Them, in relation to him, believe.

And,

Ké tapwât ameêtche (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE

Kitta ké tapwât ameêt, (that) It, in relation to him, may or can be
&c. believed

And,

Ké tapwât ameêtche, (when) It, in relation to him, may or can be
&c. believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât ameêtepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could
&c. would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât ameêtepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have been be-
lieved.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât ameêt (had) It, in relation to him, been believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât owimawa, Let It, in relation to him, be believed
,, owimawa, Let Them, in relation to him, be believed.

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwāt akākāwā,	If or whether It believes
„ akāwakwā,	„ They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwāt akākepunā,	If or whether It, believed.
„ akāwakepunā,	„ They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwāt akākāwā,	If or whether It has believed
Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwāt akākepunā,	If or whether It had believed
Kē &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt akākāwā,	If or whether It shall or will believe
Kā &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akākāwā,	If or whether It shall or will have
Kā kē &c.	believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akākāwā,	If or whether It may or can believe
Kā kē &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt akākepunā,	If or whether It might, could, would, or
Kā &c.	should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akākepunā,	If or whether It might, could, would, or
Kā kē &c.	should have believed.

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive.*)

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwāt owaweētā,	If or whether It is believed
„ owaweētānik,	„ They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwāt owaweētepunā,	If or whether It was believed
„ owaweētepunānik,	„ They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwāt owaweētā,	If or whether It has been believed
Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwāt owaweētepunā,	If or whether It had been believed
Kē &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt owaweētā,	If or whether It shall or will be believed
Kā &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt owaweētā,	If or whether It shall or will have been
Kā kē &c.	believed

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt owaweētā,	If or whether It may or can be believed
Kā kē &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt owaweētepunā,	If or whether It might, could, would or
Kā &c.	should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt owaweētepunā,	If or whether It might, could, would or
Kā kē &c.	should have been believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akāyikwā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes
„ akāyikwānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akāyikopunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed
„ akāyikopunānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāyikwā, Kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, has believed
-------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāyikopunā, Kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, have believed
----------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyikwā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will believe
----------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāyikwā, Kā kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed.
--	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāyikwā, Kā kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, may or can believe
--	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyikopunā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe
-------------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāyikopunā, Kā kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed.
---	---

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwāt owimaweētā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
is believed
„ owimaweētānik, If or whether They, in relation to him,
are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwāt owimaweētepunā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
was believed
„ owimaweētepunānik, If or whether They, in relation to him,
were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwāt owimaweētā, If or whether It, in relation to him, has
Kē &c. been believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwāt owimaweētepunā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kē &c. had been believed

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt owimaweētā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā &c. shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt owimaweētā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā kē &c. shall or will have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt owimaweētā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā kē &c. may or can be believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt owimaweētepunā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā &c. might, could, would, or should
be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt owimaweētepunā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā kē &c. might, could, would, or should
have been believed.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akâtookwā,	It believes, I suppose or it seems
„ akâtookwānee,	They believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akâkopun,	It believed, I suppose or it seems
„ akâkopunee,	They believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akâtookwā, &c.	It has believed, I suppose or it seems
-----------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akâkopun, &c.	It had believed, I suppose or it seems
----------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akâtookwā, &c.	It shall or will believe, I suppose or it seems
--------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akâtookwā, &c.	It shall or will have believed, I sup- pose or it seems.
-----------------------------------	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akâtookwā, &c.	It may or can believe, I suppose or it seems
-----------------------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akâkopun, &c.	It might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akâkopun, &c.	It might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.
----------------------------------	--

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *âtookwā* throughout all its tenses.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât owatookwā,	It is believed, I suppose or it seems
„ owatookwānik,	They are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât owakopun,	It was believed, I suppose or it seems
„ owakopunuk,	They were believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owatookwā,	It has been believed, I suppose or it
&c.	seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owakopun,	It had been believed, I suppose or it
&c.	seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owatookwā,	It shall or will be believed, I suppose
&c.	or it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owatookwā,	It shall or will have been believed, I
&c.	suppose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owatookwā,	It may or can be believed, I suppose or
&c.	it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owakopun,	It might, could, would, or should be
&c.	believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owakopun,	It might, could, would, or should have
&c.	been believed, I suppose or it
	seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāyeetookwā,	It, in relation to him, believes, I suppose or it seems
„ akāyeetookwānee,	They, in relation to him, believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāyekopun,	It, in relation to him, believed, I suppose or it seems
„ akāyekopunee,	They, in relation to him, believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, has believed, I suppose or it seems
--------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, had believed, I suppose or it seems
------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will believe, I suppose or it seems
-----------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed, I suppose or it seems.
--------------------------------------	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, may or can believe, I suppose or it seems
--------------------------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems
---------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.
------------------------------------	--

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *āttookwā* throughout all its tenses.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât owimatookwā,	It, in relation to him, is believed, I suppose or it seems
„ owimatookwānee,	They, in relation to him, are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât owimakopun,	It, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose or it seems
„ owimakopunee,	They, in relation to him, were believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owimatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, has been believed, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owimakopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, had been be- lieved, I suppose or it seems
------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owimatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed, I suppose or it seems
----------------------------------	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems.
-------------------------------------	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------------	--

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owimakopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed, I suppose or it seems
---------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimakopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been be- lieved, I suppose or it seems.
------------------------------------	---

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes, as noticed before at page 85.

INDETERMINATE—*Inanimate—Indefinite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukun,	It believes
„ akāmukunwa,	They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukunopun,	It believed
„ akāmukunopunee,	They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukun,	It has believed
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukunopun,	It had believed
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukun,	It shall or will believe
&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukun,	It shall or will have believed.
&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukun,	It may or can believe
&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunopun,	It might, could, would, or should
&c.	believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunopun,	It might, could, would, or should have
&c.	believed.

INDETERMINATE—*Inanimate—Indefinite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā chikatāo,	It is believed
„ chikatāwa,	They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā chikatāpun,	It was believed
chikatāpune,	They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwā chikatāo	It has been believed
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwā chikatāpun,	It had been believed
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāo,	It shall or will be believed
&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatāo,	It shall or will have been believed
&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatāo,	It may or can be believed
&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāpun,	It might, could, would, or should be
&c.	believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatāpun,	It might, could, would, or should have
&c.	been believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwāt akāmukūk, (that) It believes
 „ akāmukūkee, waw, „ They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwāt akāmukūkepun, (that) It believed
 „ akāmukūkepune, „ They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā kē tapwāt akāmukūk, (that) It has believed
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā kē tapwāt akāmukūkepun, (that) It had believed
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt akāmukūk, (that) It shall or will believe
 &c. or,
 It to believe

And,

tapwāt akāmukūke, (when) It shall or will believe
 „ akāmukūkwawe, „ They shall or will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akāmukūk, (that) It shall or will have believed.
 &c.

And,

Kē tapwāt akāmukūke, (when) It shall or will have believed.
 &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akāmukūk, (that) It may or can believe
 &c.

And,

Kē tapwāt akāmukūke, (when) It may or can believe
 &c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwā chikatāk, (that) It is believed
 „ chikatākee, „ They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwā chikatākepun, (that) It was believed
 „ chikatākepune, „ They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwā chikatāk, (that) It has been believed
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwā chikatākepun, (that) It had been believed
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāk, (that) It shall or will be believed
 &c. or,
 It to be believed

And,

tapwā chikatāke, (when) It shall or will be believed
 „ chikatākwawe, „ They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatāk, (that) It shall or will have been be-
 &c. lieved

And,

Ké tapwā chikatāke, (when) It shall or will have been be-
 &c. lieved

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatāk, (that) It may or can be believed
 &c.

And,

Ké tapwā chikatāke, (when) It may or can be believed
 &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukūkepun, (that) It might, could, would, or
&c. should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukūkepun, (that) It might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akāmukūk, (had) It believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akāmukun, Let it believe
,, akāmukunwa, Let them believe.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, believes
,, akāmukuneyewa, They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, believed
,, akāmukuneyepunee, They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, had be-
&c. lieved

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta iapwât akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatākepūn, (that) It might, could, would, or should
&c. be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatākepūn, (that) It, might, could, would, or should
&c. have been believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwā chikatāk, (had) It been believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwā chikatāo, Let it be believed
,, chikatāwa, Let them be believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā chikatāyew, It, in relation to him, is believed
,, chikatāyewa, They, in relation to him, are be-
lieved

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā chikatāyepūn, It, in relation to him, was believed
,, chikatāyepunee, They, in relation to him, were be-
lieved

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwā chikatāyew, It, in relation to him, has been
&c. believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwā chikatāyepūn, It, in relation to him, had been
&c. believed

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, believes
,, akāmukuneyikee; ,, They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, believed
,, akāmukuneyikepūnee, ,, They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe

And,

tapwât akāmukuneyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will
believe

,, akāmukuneyikwawe, ,, They, in relation to him, shall or
will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyew,
&c.

It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kě tapwǎ chikatāyew,
&c.

It, in relation to him, may or can
be believed.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyepun,
&c.

It, in relation to him, might, could,
would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwâ. chikatāyepun,
&c.

It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwā chikatāyik,
 „ chikatāyikee,

(that) It, in relation to him, is believed
 „ They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwā chikatāyikepun,
 ,, chikatāyikepunee;

(that) It, in relation to him, was believed
 „ They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwā^s chikatāyik,
&c.

(that) It, in relation to him, has been be-
lieved

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā kē tapwā chikatāyikepun,
&c.

(that) It in relation to him, had been be-
lieved

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyik,
&c.

(that) It in relation to him, shall or will be
believed

And,

tapwā² chikatāyike,

(when) It, in relation to him, shall or will be
believed

„ chikatāyikwawe,

„ They, in relation to him, shall or
will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will have believed

And,

Ké tapwât akāmukuneyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will have believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, may or
&c. can believe

And,

Ké tapwât akāmukuneyike, (when) It, in relation to him, may or
&c. can believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should have believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akāmukuneyik, (had) It, in relation to him, be-
&c. lieved.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyew, Let It, in relation to him, believe.
,, akāmukuneyewa, Let Them, in relation to him, be-
lieve.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have been believed

And,

Ké tapwá chikatāyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, may or can be
&c. believed

And,

Ké tapwá chikatāyike, (when) It, in relation to him, may or can be
&c. believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have been be-
lieved.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwá chikatāyik, (had) It, in relation to him, been believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwá chikatāyew, Let It, in relation to him, be believed
,, chikatāyewa, Let Them, in relation to him, be believed.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akāmukunookwā,	}	If or whether It believes
„ akāmukūkūwā,		
„ akāmukunoowakwā,		If or whether They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akāmukunookopunā,	}	If or whether It believed
„ akāmukūkepunā,		
„ akāmukunoowakopunā,	}	If or whether They believed
„ akāmukūkūwāpunā,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāmukunookwā,	If or whether It has believed
Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāmukunookopunā,	If or whether It had believed
Kē &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunookwā,	If or whether It shall or will believe
Kā &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāmukunookwā,	If or whether It shall or will have
Kā kē &c.	believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāmukunookwā,	If or whether It may or can believe
Kā kē &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunookopunā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
Kā &c.	or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāmukunookopunā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
Kā kē &c.	should have believed.

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwā chikatakā,	If or whether It is believed
„ chikatawakā,	If or whether They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwā chikatakopunā,	If or whether It was believed
„ chikatawakopunā,	If or whether They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwā chikatakā,	If or whether It has been believed
Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwā chikatakopunā,	If or whether It had been believed
Kē &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatakā,	If or whether It shall or will be
Kā, &c.	believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwā chikatakā,	If or whether It shall or will have
Kā kē &c.	been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwā chikatakā,	If or whether It may or can be be-
Kā kē &c.	lieved

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatakopunā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
Kā &c.	or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwā chikatakopunā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
Kā kē &c.	or should have been believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akāmukuneyikwā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes
„ akāmukuneyikwānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akāmukuneyikopunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed
„ akāmukuneyikopunānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāmukuneyikwā,	If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kē &c.	has believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāmukuneyikopunā	If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kē &c.	had believed

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyikwā,	If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā &c.	shall or will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāmukuneyikwā,	If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā kē &c.	shall or will have believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāmukuneyikwā	If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā kē &c.	may or can believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyikopunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā &c.	might, could, would, or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akāmukuneyikopunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā kē &c.	might, could, would, or should, have believed

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwā chikatāyikwā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, is believed
„ chikatāyikwānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwā chikatāyikopunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, was believed
„ chikatāyikopunānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwā chikatāyikwā, Kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, has been believed
----------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwā chikatāyikopunā, Kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, had been believed
-------------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyikwā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
-------------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwā chikatāyikwā, Kā kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed.
---	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwā chikatāyikwā, Kā kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, may or can be believed
---	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyikopunā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed
--	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwā chikatāyikopunā, Kā kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.
--	--

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD,

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukunotookwā,	It believes, I suppose or it seems
„ akāmukunotookwānee,	They believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukunokopun,	It believed, I suppose or it seems
„ akāmukunokopunee,	They believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukunotookwā, &c.	It has believed, I suppose or it seems
-----------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukunokopun, &c.	It had believed, I suppose or it seems
----------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunātookwā, &c.	It shall or will believe, I suppose or it seems
--------------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunātookwā, &c.	It shall or will have believed, I sup- pose or it seems.
---	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunātookwā, &c.	It may or can believe, I suppose or it seems
---	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunokopun, &c.	It might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunokopun, &c.	It might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.
--	---

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātookwā* throughout all its tenses.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā chikatātookwā,	It is believed, I suppose or it seems
„ chikatātookwānee,	They are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā chikatākopun,	It was believed, I suppose or it seems
„ chikatākopunee,	They were believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwā chikatātookwā,	It has been believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwā chikatākopun,	It had been believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatātookwā,	It shall or will be believed, I suppose
&c.	it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatātookwā,	It shall or will have been believed,
&c.	I suppose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatātookwā,	It may or can be believed, I suppose
&c.	or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatākopun,	It might, could, would or should be
&c.	believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatākopun,	It might, could, would, or should have
&c.	been believed, I suppose or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukuneyetookwā, It, in relation to him, believes, I
suppose or it seems
,, akāmukuneyetookwānee, They, in relation to him, believe,
I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, believed,
I suppose or it seems
,, akāmukuneyekopunee, They, in relation to him, believed, I
suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukuneyetookwā, It, in relation to him, has believed,
&c. I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, had believed,
I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyetookwā, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe, I suppose or it seems.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyetookwā, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed, I suppose or it
seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyetookwā, It, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe, I sup-
pose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed,
I suppose or it seems

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood
of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātookwā* throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The *Optative Mood* is formed by the addition of the same prefixes as
noticed before at page 85.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā chikatāyeetookwā,	It, in relation to him, is believed, I suppose or it seems
„ chikatāyeetookwānee,	They, in relation to him, are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā chikatāyekopun,	It, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose or it seems
„ chikatāyekopunee,	They, in relation to him, were be- lieved, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwā chikatāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, has been believed, I suppose or it seems
-----------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwā chikatāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, had been believed, I suppose or it seems
---------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyeetookwā &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwā chikatāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems.
---	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwā chikatāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems
---	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would or should be believed, I suppose or it seems
------------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwā chikatāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would or should have been be- lieved, I suppose or it seems.
---------------------------------------	--

TRANSITIVE VERB.—Inanimate Object. (6th Conjug. um.)**INDICATIVE MOOD—Direct.****PRESENT TENSE.**

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	ân,		I believe it
	Ke	„	ân,		Thou believest it
			um,		He believes it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ānan,	1. 3 }	We believe it
	Ke	„	ānanow,	1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	ānawaw,		Ye believe it
		„	umwuk,		They believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	â, ty,		I believed it
	Ke	„	â, ty,		Thou believedst it
	Oo	„	â, ty,		He believed it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	âtanan,	1. 3 }	We believed it
	Ke	„	âtananow,	1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	âtawaw,		Ye believed it
	Oo	„	âtawaw,		They believed it

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	ānapun,		I believed it
	Ke	„	ānapun,		Thou believedst it
			umopun,		He believed it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ānanapun,	1. 3 }	We believed it
	Ke	„	ānanapun,	1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	ānawapun,		Ye believed it
		„	umopuneek,	}	They believed it
		„	umoowapun,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwât	ân,	I have believed it
				&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwât	â, ty,	I had believed it.
				&c.	

TRANSITIVE VERB.—Inanimate Object. (6th Conjug. um.)**INDICATIVE MOOD—Inverse.****PRESENT TENSE.**

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akoon,		It believes me
	Ke	„ akoon,		It believes thee
		„ akoo,		He is believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akoonan,	1. 3	} It believes us
	Ke	„ akoonanow,	1. 2	
	Ke	„ akoonawaw,		It, believes you
		„ akoowuk,		They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akô, ty,		It believed me
	Ke	„ akô, ty,		It believed thee
	Oo	„ akô, ty,		He was believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akôtanan,	1. 3	} It believed us
	Ke	„ akôtananow,	1. 2	
	Ke	„ akôtawaw,		It believed you
	Oo	„ akôtawaw, yê, ty,		They were believed by it

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akoonapun,		It believed me
	Ke	„ akoonapun,		It believed thee
		„ akoopun,		He was believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akoonanapun,	1. 3	} It believed us
	Ke	„ akoonanapun,	1. 2	
	Ke	„ akoonawapun,		It believed you
		„ akoôtawapun,		} They were believed by it
		„ akoopuneek,		
		„ akoowapun,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê tapwât akoon,	It has believed me
		&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	kê tapwât akô, ty,	It had believed me.
		&c.	

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwât ānapun,
&c.

I had believed it

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât ān,
&c.

I shall or will believe it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât ān,
&c.

I shall or will have believed it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât ān,
&c.

I may or can believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât ā, ty,
&c.

I might, could, would, or should believe it

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât ānapun,
&c.

I might, could, would, or should believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât ā, ty,
&c.

• I might, could, would, or should have believed it

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât ānapun,
&c.

I might, could, would, or should have believed it.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ā tapwât uman,
„ „ „ umun,
„ „ „ ūk,

(that) I believe it

„ Thou believest it

„ He believes it.

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akoonapun, It had believed me
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akoon, It shall or will believe me
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akoon, It shall or will have believed me.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akoon, It may or can believe mé
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akó, ty, It might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akoonapun, It might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akó, ty, It might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akoonapun, It might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. A tapwât akooyan, (that) It believes me
,, „ akooyun, „ It believes thee
,, akoot, „ He is believed by it.

<i>Plur.</i>	Ā tapwāt umāk, 1. 3	}	(that) We believe it
" "	umūk, 1. 2		
" "	umāk,		" Ye believe it
" "	ūkik,	}	" They believe it
" "	ūkwaw,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā tapwāt umapan,		(that) I believed it
	” ” umupun,		” Thou believedst it
	” ” ūkepun,	}	” He believed it
	” ” ūpun,		
<i>Plur.</i>	” ” umākepun, 1. 3	}	” We believed it
	” ” umūkepun; 1. 2		
	” ” umākepun,		” Ye believed it
	” ” ūkikepun,	}	” They believed it
	” ” ūkwāpun,		
	” ” umwāpun,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā ké tapwāt umān,	(that) I have believed it
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā ké tapwāt umapan,	(that) I had believed it
	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwāt umān,	(that) I shall or will believe it
	&c.	<i>or</i> I to believe it

And,

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwāt umane,	(when) I shall or will believe it
	„ umune	„ Thou shalt or wilt believe it
	„ ūke,	„ He shall or will believe it
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umāko,	} „ We shall or will believe it
	„ umūko,	
	„ umāko,	„ Ye shall or will believe it
	„ ūkwawe,	„ They shall or will believe it

<i>Plur.</i>	Ā tapwât akooyāk, 1. 3 }	(that) It believes us
	„ „ akooyūk, 1. 2 }	
	„ „ akooyāk,	„ It believes you
	„ „ akootchik, }	
	„ „ akootwaw, }	„ They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā tapwât akooyapan,	(that) It believed me
	„ „ akooyupun,	„ It believed thee
	„ „ akootepun, }	
	„ „ akoōpun, }	„ He was believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ akooyākepun, 1. 3 }	
	„ „ akooyūkepun, 1. 2 }	„ It believed us
	„ „ akooyākepun,	„ It believed you
	„ „ akootchikepun, }	
	„ „ akootwāpun,	„ They were believed by it
	„ „ akoowāpun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā kē tapwât akooyan,	(that) It has believed me
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā kē tapwât akooyapan,	(that) It had believed me
	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akooyan,	(that) It shall or will believe me,
	&c.	or
		It to believe me

And,

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât akooyane,	(when) It shall or will believe me
	„ akooyune,	„ It shall or will believe thee
	„ akootche,	„ He shall or will be believed
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akooyāko, 1. 3 }	
	„ akooyūko, 1. 2 }	„ It shall or will believe us
	„ akooyāko,	„ It shall or will believe you
	„ akootwawe,	„ They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât uman, (that) I shall or will have believed it
&c.

or
I to have believed it

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât umane, (when) I shall or will have believed it.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât uman, (that) I may or can believe it
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât umane, (when) I may or can believe it
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umapan, (that) I might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed it.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwât uman, (had) I believed it.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât á,	Believe thou it
	Kitta „ um,	Let him believe it
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ūtan, tak,	Let us (1. 2) believe it
	„ umook,	Believe ye it
	Kitta „ umwuk,	Let them believe it.

Inverse.

Kitta tapwât akoo, Let him be believed by it
„ akoowuk, Let them be believed by it.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kě tapwât akooyan, (that) It shall or will have believed me
&c.

or,
It to have believed me

And,

Sing. Kě tapwât akooyane, (when) It shall or will have believed me.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kě tapwât akooyan, (that) It may or can believe me
&c.

And,

Sing. Kě tapwât akooyane, (when) It may or can believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akooyapan, (that) It might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kě tapwât akooyapan, (that) It might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kě tapwât akooyan, (had) It believed me.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

FUTURE (*Indefinite*). *Direct*

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât umoókun,	Believe thou it
Kitta	„ um,	Let him believe it
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umoókúk,	Let us (1. 2) believe it
„	„ umoókāk,	Believe ye it
Kitta	„ umwuk,	Let them believe it.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	umwan,		I believe it, in relation to him
	Ke	„	umwan,		Thou believest it, in relation to him
			umwâo,	}	He believes it, in relation to him
			umeyewa,		
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	umwanan,	1. 3 }	We believe it, in relation to him
	Ke	„	umwananow,	1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	umwanawaw,		Ye believe it, in relation to him
			umwâwuk,	}	They believe it, in relation to him
			umeyewa,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	umwâ, ty,		I believed it, in relation to him,
	Ke	„	umwâ, ty,		Thou believedst it, in relation to him
	Oo	„	umwâ, ty,	}	He believed it, in relation to him
	Oo	„	umeyê, ty,		
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	umwâtanan,	1.3 }	We believed it, in relation to him
	Ke	„	umwâtananow,	1.2 }	
	Ke	„	umwâtawaw,		Ye believed it, in relation to him
	Oo	„	umwâtawaw,	}	They believed it, in relation to him
	Oo	„	umeyê, ty,		

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	umwanapun,		I believed it, in relation to him
	Ke	„	umwanapun,		Thou believedst it, in relation to him
			umwâpun,	}	He believed it, in relation to him
			umeyepun,		
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	umwananapun,	1.3 }	We believed it, in relation to him
	Ke	„	umwananapun,	1.2 }	
	Ke	„	umwanawapun,		Ye believed it, in relation to him
			umwâpuneeek,	}	They believed it, in relation to him
			umeyepun,		
			umeyepuneeek,		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akoowan,	It, in relation to him, believes me
	Ke	„	akoowan,	It, in relation to him, believes thee
		„	akoowāo,	He is believed by it, in relation to him
		„	akooyewa,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akoowan ^{an} ,	It, in relation to him, believes us
	Ke	„	akoowan ^{an} ow, ^{1.2}	
	Ke	„	akoowanawaw,	It, in relation to him, believes you
		„	akoowāwuk,	They are believed by it, in relation to him
		„	akooyewa,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akoowā, ty,	It, in relation to him, believed me
	Ke	„	akoowā, ty,	It, in relation to him, believed thee
	Oo	„	akoowā, ty,	He was believed by it, in relation to him
	Oo	„	akooyé, ty,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akoowātanan, ^{1.3}	It, in relation to him, believed us
	Ke	„	akoowātananow, ^{1.2}	
	Ke	„	akoowātawaw,	It, in relation to him, believed you
	Oo	„	akoowātawaw,	They were believed by it, in relation to him
	Oo	„	akooyé, ty,	

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akoowanapun,	It, in relation to him, believed me
	Ke	„	akoowanapun,	It, in relation to him, believed thee
		„	akoowāpun,	He was believed by it, in relation to him
		„	akooyepun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akoowan ^{an} apun, ^{1.3}	It, in relation to him, believed us
	Ke	„	akoowan ^{an} apun, ^{1.2}	
	Ke	„	akoowanawapun,	It, in relation to him, believed you
		„	akoowāpuneeek,	They were believed by it, in relation to him
		„	akooyepun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kè tapwât umwan, I have believed it, in relation to him
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kè tapwât umwá, ty, I had believed it, in relation to him
&c.

Or,

Sing. Ne kè tapwât umwanapun, I had believed it, in relation to him
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât umwan, I shall or will believe it, in relation
&c. to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kè tapwât umwan, I shall or will have believed it, in
&c. relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kè tapwât umwan, I may or can believe it, in relation to
&c. him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât umwá, ty, I might, could, would, or should be-
&c. lieve it, in relation to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât umwanapun, I might, could, would, or should be-
&c. lieve it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kè tapwât umwá, ty, I might, could, would, or should have
&c. believed it, in relation to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga kè tapwât umwanapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed it, in relation
to him.

<i>Sing.</i> No kē tapwāt akoowan,	It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.	me

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ké tapwàt akoowà, ty,	It, in relation to him, had believed
&c.	me

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ké tapwât akoowanapun,	It, in relation to him, had believed
&c.	me

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwât akoowan,	It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c.	believe me

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga ké tapwât akoowan,	It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c.	have believed me.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga kè tapwât akoowan,	It, in relation to him, may or can
&c.	believe me

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwât akoowâ, ty,	It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c.	would or should believe me

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwât akoowanapun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would or should believe me
---	---

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga kè tapwât akoowâ, ty,	It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c.	would, or should have believed
	me

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akoowanapun,
 &c.
It, in relation to him, might, could,
 would, or should have believed
 me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā tapwāt umwuk,	(that) I believe it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwut,	„ Thou believest it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwat,	„ He believes it, in relation to him
	„ „ umeyit,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ umwukeēt, 1. 3}	„ We believe it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwuk, 1. 2}	
	„ „ umwāk,	„ Ye believe it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatchik,	„ They believe it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatwaw,	
	„ „ umeyit,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā tapwāt umwukepun,	(that) I believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwutepun,	„ Thou believedst it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatepun,	„ He believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwāpun,	
	„ „ umeyitepun,	
	„ „ umeyēpun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ umwukeētepun, 1. 3}	„ We believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwūkepun, 1. 2}	
	„ „ umwākepun,	„ Ye believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatchikepun,	„ They believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatwāpun,	
	„ „ umeyitepun,	
	„ „ umeyēpun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā kē tapwāt umwuk,	(that) I have believed it, in relation to him
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā kē tapwāt umwukepun,	(that) I had believed it, in relation to him
	&c.	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā tapwāt akoowuk,	(that) It, in relation to him, believes me
„	„ akoowut,	„ It, in relation to him, believes thee
„	„ akoowat,	„ He is believed by it, in relation to him
„	„ akooyit,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ akoowukeēt, 1.3}	„ It, in relation to him, believes
„	„ akoowūk, 1.2}	us
„	„ akoowāk,	„ It, in relation to him, believes you
„	„ akoowatchik,	„ They are believed by it, in relation to him
„	„ akoowatwaw,	
„	„ akoowayit,	
„	„ akooyit,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā tapwāt akoowukepun,	(that) It, in relation to him, believed me
„	„ akoowutepun,	„ It, in relation to him, believed thee
„	„ akoowatepun,	„ He was believed by it, in relation to him
„	„ akooyitepun,	
„	„ akooyēpun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ akoowukeētepun, 1.3}	„ It, in relation to him, believed
„	„ akoowūkepun, 1.2}	us
„	„ akoowākepun,	„ It, in relation to him, believed you
„	„ akoowatchikepun,	„ They were believed by it, in relation to him
„	„ akoowatwāpun,	
„	„ akoowāpun,	
„	„ akooyitepun,	
„	„ akooyēpun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā ké tapwāt akoowuk,	(that) It, in relation to him, has believed
	&c.	me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā ké tapwāt akoowukepun,	(that) It, in relation to him, had be-
	&c.	lieved me

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât umwuk, &c.		(that) I shall or will believe it, in relation to him
			<i>or,</i> I to believe it, in relation to him
		<i>And,</i>	
<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât umwuke,	(when)	I shall or will believe it, in re- lation to him
	„ umwutche,	„	Thou shalt or wilt believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwatche,	}	„ He shall or will believe it, in re- lation to him
	„ umeyitche,		
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umwukeêtche, 1.3	}	„ We shall or will believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwûko, 1.2		
	„ umwâko,	„	Ye shall or will believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwatwawe,	}	„ They shall or will believe it, in relation to him
	„ umeyitche,		
„ umeyitwawe,			

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kê tapwât umwuk, &c.	(that) I shall or will have believed it, in relation to him
		<i>or,</i> I to have believed it, in relation to him
<i>And,</i>		
<i>Sing.</i>	Kê tapwât umwuke, &c.	(when) I shall or will have believed it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kê tapwât umwuk, &c.	(that) I may or can believe it, in relation to him
<i>And,</i>		
<i>Sing.</i>	Kê tapwât umwuke, &c.	(when) I may or can believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât umwukepun,	(that) I might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him
--------------	-------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kê tapwât umwukepun, &c.	(that) I might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.
--------------	-----------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akoowuk, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will believe me

or,

It, in relation to him, to believe me

And,

* *Sing.* tapwât akoowuke, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or
will believe me

„ akoowutche, „ It, in relation to him, shall or
will believe thee

„ akoowatche, } „ He shall or will be believed by
„ akooyitche, } it, in relation to him

Plur. „ akoowukeétche, 1.3 } „ It, in relation to him, shall or
„ akoowûko, 1.2 } will believe us

„ akoowâko, „ It, in relation to him, shall or
will believe you

„ akoowatwawe, } „ They shall or will be believed by
„ akooyitche, } it, in relation to him
„ akooyitwawe, }

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kê tapwât akoowuk, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will have believed me

or,

It, in relation to him, to have
believed me

And,

Sing. Kê tapwât akoowuke, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kê tapwât akoowuk, (that) It, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe me

And,

Sing. Kê tapwât akoowuke, (when) It, in relation to him, may or
&c. can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akoowukepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should be-
lieve me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kê tapwât akoowukepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should have
believed me.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwât umwuk, (had) I believed it, in relation to him.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât um,	Believe thou it, in relation to him
	Kitta " umwāo, }	Let him believe it, in relation to
	" " umeyewa, }	him
<i>Plur.</i>	" umwatan, tak,	Let us (1. 2) believe it, in relation
		to him
	" umwāk,	Believe ye it, in relation to him
	Kitta " umwāwuk, }	Let them believe it, in relation to
	" " umeyewa, }	him

FUTURE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât umwākun,	Believe thou it, in relation to him
	Kitta " umwāo, }	Let him believe it, in relation to
	" " umeyewa, }	him
<i>Plur.</i>	" umwākuk,	Let us, (1. 2) believe it, in relation
		to him
	" umwākāk,	Believe ye it, in relation to him
	Kitta " umwāwuk, }	Let them believe it, in relation to
	" " umeyewa, }	him

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive*.)

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât umoowan(w)ā,	If or whether I believe it
	" umoowun(w)ā,	" Thou believest it
	" ūkwā,	" He believes it
	" umookwā, }	"
<i>Plur.</i>	" umoowāk wā, 1.3 }	" We believe it
	" umoowūk wā, 1.2 }	"
	" umoowāk wā,	" Ye believe it
	" umoowāk wā	" They believe it

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kě tapwât akoowuk,
&c.

(had) It, in relation to him, believed
me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akoowāo,	}	Let him be believed by it, in relation to him
"	" akooyewa,		
<i>Plur.</i>	" akoowāwuk,	}	Let them be believed by it, in re- lation to him
"	" akooyewa,		

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teāpwât akoowanā,	If or whether	It believes me
	" akoowunā,	"	It believes thee
	" akookwā,	"	He is believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	" akoowākwā, 1.3}	"	It believes us
	" akoowūkwa, 1.2}		
	" akoowākwā,	"	It believes you
	" akoowakwā,	"	They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât umwapanā,	If or whether I believed it
	„ umwupunā,	„ Thou believedst it
	„ ūkepunā,	} „ He believed it
	„ umookopunā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umwākepunā, 1.3	} „ We believed it
	„ umwūkepunā, 1.2	
	„ umwākepunā,	„ Ye believed it
	„ umwakepunā,	„ They believed it

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât umwanā,	If or whether I have believed it
	Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât umwapanā,	If or whether I had believed it
	Kē &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât umwanā,	If or whether I shall or will believe it
	Kā &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwât umwanā,	If or whether It shall or will have
	Kā kē &c.	believed it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwât umwanā,	If or whether I may or can believe it
	Kā kē &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât umwapanā,	If or whether I might, could, would,
	Kā &c.	or should believe,

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwât umwapanā,	If or whether I might, could, would,
	Kā kē &c.	or should have believed it.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akoowapanā,	If or whether It believed me
	„ akoowupunā,	„ It believed thee
	„ akookopunā,	„ He was believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akoowākepunā, 1.3 }	„ It believed us
	„ akoowūkepunā, 1.2 }	„ It believed you
	„ akoowākepunā,	„ They were believed by it
	„ akpowaakepunā,	„

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akoowanā,	If or whether It has believed me
	Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akoowapanā,	If or whether It had believed me
	Kē &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akoowanā,	If or whether It shall or will be-
	Kā &c.	lieve me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwât akoowanā,	If or whether It shall or will have
	Kā kē &c.	believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwât akoowanā,	If or whether It may or can believe me
	Kā kē &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akoowapanā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
	Kā &c.	or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta kē tapwât akoowapanā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
	Kā kē &c.	or should have believed me.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât umwawukā,	If or whether I believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwawutā,	If or whether Thou believest it, in relation to him
	„ umwakwā, }	If or whether He believes it, in relation to him
	„ umeyikwā, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umwawukeētā, 1.3 }	If or whether We believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwawūkwā, 1.2 }	
	„ umwawākwā,	If or whether Ye believe it, in relation to him
	„ umeyikwā,	If or whether They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât umwawukepunā,	If or whether I believed it, in relation to him
	„ umwawutepunā,	If or whether Thou believedst it, in relation to him
	„ umwatepunā,	If or whether He believed it, in relation to him
	„ umeyitepunā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umeyēpunā,	If or whether We believed it, in relation to him
	„ umwawukeēte-punā, 1.3 }	
	„ umwawūkepunā, 1.2 }	If or whether Ye believed it, in relation to him
	„ umwawākepunā,	
	„ umeyitepunā,	If or whether They believed it, in relation to him
	„ umeyēpunā,	
	„ umwatchikepunā,	
	„ umwatwāpunā,	
	„ umwāpunā,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât umwawukā,	If or whether I have believed it, in relation to him
	Kē &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât umwawukepunā,	If or whether I had believed it, in relation to him.
	Kē &c.	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akoowawukā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes me
	„ akoowawutā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes thee
	„ akoowakwā,	If or whether He is believed by it, in relation to him
	„ akooyikwā,	
	„ akoowawukeētā, 1.3	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes us
	„ akoowawükwā, 1.2	
	„ akoowawākā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes you
	„ akoowakwā,	If or whether They are believed by it, in relation to him
	„ akooyikwā,	
	„ akoowayikwā,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akoowawukepunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed me
	„ akoowawutepunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed thee
	„ akoowatepunā,	If or whether He was believed by it, in relation to him
	„ akooyitepunā,	
	„ akooyēpunā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akoowawukeēte-	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed us
	„ punā, 1.3	
	„ akoowawūkepunā, 1.2	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed you
	„ akoowawākepunā,	
	„ akoowatchikepunā,	If or whether They were believed by it, in relation to him
	„ akoowatwāpunā,	
	„ akoowāpunā,	
	„ akooyitepunā,	
	„ akooyēpunā,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akoowawukā,	If or whether It, in relation to him,
	Kē &c.	has believed me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akoowawukepunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him,
	Kē &c.	had believed me

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umwawukā, If or whether I shall or will believe
Kā &c. it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umwawukā, If or whether I shall or will have
Kā ké &c. believed it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umwawukā, If or whether I may or can believe
Kā ké &c. it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umwawukepunā, If or whether I might, could, would,
Kā &c. or should believe it, in relation
to him.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umwawukepunā, If or whether I might, could, would,
Kā ké &c. or should have believed it, in
relation to him.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne tapwât ānatookwā,	I believe it, I suppose or it seems
Ke „ ānatookwā,	Thou believest it, I suppose or it seems
„ umotookwā,	He believes it, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i> Ne „ ānanatookwā, 1.3 }	We believe it, I suppose or it seems
Ke „ ānanatookwā, 1.2 }	
Ke „ ānawatookwa,	
„ umotookwānik,	Ye believe it, I suppose or it seems
	They believe it, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akoowawukā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā &c. shall or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akoowawukā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. shall or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akoowawukā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akoowawukepunā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā &c. might, could, would, or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akoowawuke- If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. [punā, might, could, would, or should have believed me.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akoonatookwā,	It believes me; I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ akoonatookwā,	It believes thee, I suppose or it seems
		„ akootookwā	He is believed by it, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akoonanatookwā, 1.3	} It believes us, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ akoonanatookwā, 1.2	
	Ke	„ akoonawatookwā,	It believes you, I suppose or it seems
		„ akootookwānik,	They are believed by it, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât ānakopun,	I believed it, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ ānakopun,	Thou believedst it, I suppose or it seems
		„ umokopun,	He believed it, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ ānanakopun, 1. 3 }	We believed it, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ ānanakopun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„ ānawakopun,	Ye believed it, I suppose or it seems
		„ umwakopun,	They believed it, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké tapwât ānatookwā,	I have believed it, I suppose or it seems
		&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké tapwât ānakopun,	I had believed it, I suppose or it seems
		&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga tapwât ānatookwā,	I shall or will believe it, I suppose or it seems
		&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga ké tapwât ānatookwā,	It shall or will have believed it, I suppose or it seems.
		&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga ké tapwât ānatookwā,	I may or can believe it, I suppose or it seems
		&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga tapwât ānakopun,	I might, could, would, or should believe it, I suppose or it seems
		&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga ké tapwât ānakopun,	I might, could, would, or should have believed it, I suppose or it seems.
		&c.	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātookwā* throughout all its tenses.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akoonakopun,	It believed me, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	"	akoonakopun,	It believed thee, I suppose or it seems
		"	akookopun,	He was believed by it, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	"	akoonanakopun, 1.3	} It believed us, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	"	akoonanakopun, 1.2	
	Ke	"	akoonawakopun,	It believed you, I suppose or it seems
		"	akoowakopun,	} They were believed by it, I suppose or it seems
	Oo	"	akoôtawakopun,	
		"	akookopuneek,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwât	akoonatookwā,	It has believed me, I suppose or it seems
			&c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwât	akoonakopun,	It had believed me, I suppose or it seems
			&c.		

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	tapwât	akoonatookwā,	It shall or will believe me, I suppose or it seems
			&c.		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	ké	tapwât	akoonatookwā,	It shall or will have believed me, I suppose or it seems.
				&c.		

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	ké	tapwât	akoonatookwā,	It may or can believe me, I suppose or it seems
				&c.		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	tapwât	akoonakopun,	It might, could, would, or should believe me, I suppose or it seems
			&c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga	ké	tapwât	akoonakopun,	It might, could, would, or should have believed me, I suppose or it seems.
				&c.		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât umwanatookwâ,	I believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ umwanatookwâ,	Thou believest it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
		„ umwâtookwâ,	He believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
		„ umeyeetookwâ,	I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ umwananatookwâ, 1.3	We believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ umwananatookwâ, 1.2	I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ umwanawatookwâ,	Ye believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
		„ umwâtookwânik,	They believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
		„ umeyeetookwânee,	I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât umwanakopun,	I believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ umwanakopun,	Thou believedst it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
		„ umwâkopun,	He believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
		„ umeyekopun,	I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ umwananakopun, 1.3	We believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ umwananakopun, 1.2	I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ umwanawakopun,	Ye believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
		„ umwâkopun,	They believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
		„ umeyekopuneek,	I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké tapwât umwanatookwâ, &c.	I have believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
--------------	----	--------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké tapwât umwanakopun, &c.	I had believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
--------------	----	-------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga tapwât umwanatookwâ, &c.	I shall or will believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.
--------------	----	--------------------------------	--

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akoowanatookwā,	It, in relation to him, believes me, I suppose or it seems.
	Ke	„ akoowanatookwā,	It, in relation to him; believes thee, I suppose or it seems
		„ akooyeetookwā,	He is believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akoowanatookwā, 1.3	} It, in relation to him, believes us, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ akoowanatookwā, 1.2	
	Ke	„ akoowanawatookwā,	It, in relation to him, believes you, I suppose or it seems
		„ akooyeetookwā,	} They are believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
		„ akooyeetookwānee,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât akoowanakopun,	It, in relation to him, believed me, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ akoowanakopun,	It, in relation to him, believed thee, I suppose or it seems
		„ akooyekopun,	He was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ akoowanakopun, 1.3	} It, in relation to him, believed us, I suppose or it seems
	Ke	„ akoowanakopun, 1.2	
	Ke	„ akoowanawakopun,	It, in relation to him, believed you, I suppose or it seems
		„ akooyekopun,	They were believed by it, in re- lation to him, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké tapwât akoowanatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, has believed me, I suppose or it seems
--------------	----	----------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké tapwât akoowanakopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, had believed me, I suppose or it seems
--------------	----	---------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ga tapwât akoowanatookwā,	It, in relation to him, shall or will believe me, I suppose or it seems
--------------	----	---------------------------	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât umwanâtookwâ, I shall or will have believed it,
&c. in relation to him, I suppose
or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt umwanātookwā, I may or can believe it, in relation
&c. to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwât umwanakopun, &c.	I might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
---	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât umwanakopun, I might, could, would, or should
 &c. have believed it, in relation
 to him, I suppose or it
 seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātōokwa* throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes, as noticed before at page 85.

INDETERMINATE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akunewew, *Plur.* (a) } Somebody believes it
 „ akunewun, „ (wa) }

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akunewepun, *Plur.* (ee) } Somebody believed it
 „ akunewunopun, „ (ee) }

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akunewew, } Somebody has believed it
 „ akunewun, }

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akoowanātookwā, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed me, I suppose
or it seems

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akoowanātookwā, It, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe me, I suppose or it
seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwāt akoowanakopun, It, in relation to him, might, could
&c. would, or should believe
me, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akoowanakopun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed
me, I suppose or it seems

INDETERMINATE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwāt akoonanewew, *Plur.* (a) } Somebody is believed by it
,, akoonanewun, ,, (wa) }

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwāt akoonanewepun, *Plur.* (ee) } Somebody was believed by it
,, akoonanewunopun, ,, (ee) }

PERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwāt akoonanewew, } Somebody has been believed by it
,, akoonanewun, }

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akunewepun, }
 „ akunewunopun, } Somebody had believed it

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewew, }
 „ akunewun, } Somebody shall or will believe it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewew, }
 „ akunewun, } Somebody shall or will have believed it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewew, }
 „ akunewun, } Somebody may or can believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewepun, }
 „ akunewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would or should believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewepun, }
 „ akunewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would or should have believed it.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akunewik, *Plur.* (ee) }
 „ akunewûk, „ (ee) } (that) Somebody believes it
 „ umeék, „ (ee)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akunewikepun, *Pl.* (ee) }
 „ akunewûkepun, „ (ee) } (that) Somebody believed it
 „ umeékepun, „ (ee)

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akunewik, (that) Somebody has believed it
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akoonanewepun, }
 „ akoonanewunopun, } Somebody had been believed by it

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewew, }
 „ akoonanewun, } Somebody shall or will be believed
 by it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewew, }
 „ akoonanewun, } Somebody shall or will have been
 believed by it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewew, }
 „ akoonanewun, } Somebody may or can be believed by
 it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewepun, }
 „ akoonanewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 should be believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewepun, }
 „ akoonanewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 should have been believed by it.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât akoonanewik, *Plur.* (ee) }
 „ akoonanewúk, „ (ee) } (that) Somebody is believed by it
 „ akoók, „ (ee)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât akoonanewikepun, *Pl.* (ee) }
 „ akoonanewúkepun, „ (ee) } (that) Somebody was believed by it
 „ akoókepun, „ (ee)

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akoonanewik, (that) Somebody has been believed
 &c. by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akunewikepun, (that) Somebody had believed it
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewik, (that) Somebody shall or will believe it
&c. *or,*
Somebody to believe it

And,

tapwât akunewike,	}	(when) Somebody shall or will believe it
„ akunewûke,		
„ umeéke,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed it.
&c. *or,*
Somebody to have believed it

And,

Ké tapwât akunewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have believed
&c. it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewik, (that) Somebody may or can believe it
&c.

And,

Ké tapwât akunewike, (when) Somebody may or can believe it
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed it.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akunewik, (had) Somebody believed it.
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akoonanewikepun, (that) Somebody had been believed by it
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will be believed
&c. by it

or,
Somebody to be believed by it

And,

tapwât akoonanewike,	}	(when) Somebody shall or will be believed by it
„ akoonanewûke,		
„ akoôke,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by it

or,
Somebody to have been believed
by it

And,

Ké tapwât akoonanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewik, (that) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by it

And,

Ké tapwât akoonanewike, (when) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should be believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewike- (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. [pun, should have been believed by it.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akoonanewik, (had) Somebody been believed by it
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akunewew,	}	Let Somebody believe it
„ akunewun,		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umwan,	Somebody believes it, in relation to him
---------------	--

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umwanapun,	Somebody believed it, in relation to him
-------------------	--

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât umwan,	Somebody has believed it, in relation to him
------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât umwanapun,	Somebody had believed it, in relation to him
----------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât umwan,	Somebody shall or will believe it, in relation to him
---------------------	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât umwan,	Somebody shall or will have believed it, in relation to him.
------------------------	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât umwan,	Somebody may or can believe it, in relation to him
------------------------	--

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât umwanapun,	Somebody might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him
-------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât umwanapun,	Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.
----------------------------	---

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE:

A tapwât umoôt,	(that) Somebody believes it, in relation to him
-----------------	---

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewew, }
 „ akoonanewun, } Let Somebody be believed by it.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoowan, Somebody is believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoowanapun, Somebody was believed by it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akoowan, Somebody has been believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akoowanapun, Somebody had been believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoowan, Somebody shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akoowan, Somebody shall or will have been believed by it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akoowan, Somebody may or can be believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoowanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akoowanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by it, in relation to him.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akooweêt, (that) Somebody is believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât umoôtepun, (that) Somebody believed it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât umoôt, (that) Somebody has believed it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât umoôtepun, (that) Somebody had believed it, in relation to him

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât umoôt, (that) Somebody shall or will believe it, in relation to him

or,

Somebody to believe it, in relation to him

And,

tapwât umoôtche, (when) Somebody shall or will believe it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât umoôt, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed it, in relation to him

or,

Somebody to have believed it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwât umootche, (when) Somebody shall or will have believed it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât umoôt, (that) Somebody may or can believe it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwât umoôtche, (when) Somebody may or can believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât umoôtepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât umoôtepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât umoôt, (had) Somebody believed it, in relation to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât umwan, Let Somebody believe it, in relation to him.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât akooweêtepun, (that) Somebody was believed by it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akooweêt, (that) Somebody has been believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akooweêtepun, (that) Somebody had been believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akooweêt, (that) Somebody shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him,

or,

Somebody to be believed by it, in relation to him

And,

tapwât akooweêtiche, (when) Somebody shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akooweêt, (that) Somebody shall or will have been believed by it, in relation to him

or,

Somebody to have been believed by it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwât akooweêtiche, (when) Somebody shall or will have been believed by it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akooweêt, (that) Somebody may or can be believed by it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwât akooweêtiche, (when) Somebody may or can be believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akooweêtepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akooweêtepun,] (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by it, in relation to him.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akooweêt, (had) Somebody been believed by it, in relation to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akoowan, Let Somebody be believed by it, in relation to him.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akunewikwā,	}	If or whether Somebody believes it
„ akunewunookwā,		
„ akunewúkwā,		
„ umeékwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akunewikepunā,	}	If or whether Somebody believed it
„ akunewunookopunā,		
„ akunewúkepunā,		
„ umeékepunā,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akunewikwā,	Kē &c.	If or whether Somebody has believed it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akunewikepunā,	Kē &c.	If or whether Somebody had believed it

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewikwā,	Kā &c.	If or whether Somebody shall or will believe it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akunewikwā,	Kā kē &c.	If or whether Somebody shall or will have believed it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akunewikwā,	Kā kē. &c.	If or whether Somebody may or can believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewikepunā,	Kā &c.	If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akunewikepunā,	Kā kē &c.	If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed it.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akoonanewikwā,	{	If or whether Somebody is believed by it
„ akoonanewunookwā,		
„ akoonanewükwā,		
„ akoókwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akoonanewikepunā,	{	If or whether Somebody was believed by it
„ akoonanewunookopunā,		
„ akoonanewükpunā,		
„ akoókepunā,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akoonanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody has been
Kē &c.	believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akoonanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody had been
Kē &c.	believed by it

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or
Kā &c.	will be believed by it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akoonanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or
Kā kē &c.	will have been believed by it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akoonanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody may or
Kā kē &c.	can be believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody might,
Kā &c.	could, would, or should be believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât akoonanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody might,
Kā kē &c.	could, would, or should have been believed by it.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât umwaweetā, If or whether Somebody believes it,
in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât umwaweetepunā, If or whether Somebody believed it,
in relation to him.

&c.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akunewetookwā, } Somebody believes it, I suppose or it
,, akunewunotookwā, } seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akunewekopun, } Somebody believed it, I suppose or
,, akunewunokopun, } it seems.

&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umwanatookwā, Somebody believes it, in relation to
him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umwanakopun, Somebody believed it, in relation to
&c.* him, I suppose or it seems.

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigm.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akoowaweetä, If or whether Somebody is believed
by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akoowaweetepunā, If or whether Somebody was believed
by it, in relation to him.

&c.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoonanewetookwā, } Somebody is believed by it, I suppose
,, akoonanewunotookwā, } or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoonanewekopun, } Somebody was believed by it, I sup-
,, akoonanewunokopun, } pose or it seems.

&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoowanatookwā, Somebody is believed by it, in relation
to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoowanakopun, Somebody was believed by it, in
relation to him, I suppose or it
seems

&c.*

INANIMATE.—*Definite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât um,	It believes it
„ umwa,	They believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umopun,	It believed it
„ umopunee,	They believed it.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât ūk,	(that) It believes it
„ „ ūkee, waw,	„ They believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât ūkepun,	(that) It believed it
„ „ ūkepune,	„ They believed it.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umeyew,	It believes it, in relation to him
„ umeyewa,	They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umeyepun,	It believed it, in relation to him
„ umeyepune,	They believed it, in relation to him.
&c.*	

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigms.

INANIMATE.—*Definite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoo,	It is believed by it
„ akoowuk,	They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoopun,	It was believed by it
„ akoopunee,	They were believed by it.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akoot,	(that) It is believed by it
„ „ akootchik, waw, „	They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akootepon,	(that) It was believed by it
„ „ akooteponnee, „	They were believed by it.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akooyew,	It is believed by it, in relation to him
„ akooyewa,	They are believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akooyepun,	It was believed by it, in relation to him
„ akooyepunnee,	They were believed by it, in relation to him.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umeyik,	(that) It believes it, in relation to him
„ „ umeyikee,	„ They-believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umeyikepun,	(that) It believed it, in relation to him
„ „ umeyikepunee.	„ They believed it, in relation to him
&c.*	

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât umookwā, }	If or whether It believes it
„ ūkwā, }	
„ umoowakwā,	If or whether They believe it.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât umookopunā, }	If or whether It believed it
„ ūkepunā, }	
„ umoowakepunā,	If or whether They believed it.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât umeyikwā,	If or whether It believes it, in relation to him
„ umeyikwānee,	If or whether They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât umeyikopunā,	If or whether It believed it, in relation to him
„ umeyikopunānee,	If or whether They believed it, in relation to him.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akooyik, (that) It is believed by it, in relation to him
 „ „ akooyikee, „ They are believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akooyikepun, (that) It was believed by it, in relation to him
 „ „ akooyikepunee, „ They were believed by it, in relation to him.
 &c.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwât akookwā, If or whether It is believed by it
 „ akoowakwā, If or whether They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwât akookepunā, If or whether It was believed by it
 „ akoowakepunā, If or whether They were believed by it.
 &c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwât akooyikwā, If or whether It is believed by it, in relation to him
 „ akooyikwānee, If or whether They are believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwât akooyikopunā, If or whether It was believed by it, in relation to him
 „ akooyikopunānee, If or whether They were believed by it, in relation to him.
 &c.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umotookwā,	It believes it, I suppose or it seems
„ umotookwānee,	They believe it, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umokopun,	It believed it, I suppose or it seems
„ umokopunee,	They believed it, I suppose or it seems.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umeyeetookwā,	It believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ umeyeetookwānee,	They believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umeyekopun,	It believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ umeyekopunee,	They believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

&c.*

INANIMATE—*Indefinite*.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umomukun,	It believes it
„ umomukunwa,	They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umomukunopun,	It believed it,
„ umomukunopunee,	They believed them

&c.*

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigms.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akootookwā,	It is believed by it, I suppose or it seems
„ akootookwānee,	They are believed by it, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akookopun,	It was believed by it, I suppose or it seems
„ akookopunee,	They were believed by it, I suppose or it seems.

&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akooyeetookwā,	It is believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ akooyeetookwānee,	They are believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akooyekopun,	It was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ akooyekopunee,	They were believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

&c.*

INANIMATE.—*Indefinite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akomukun,	It is believed by it
„ akomukunwa,	They are believed by them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akomukunopun,	It was believed by it
„ akomukunopunee.	They were believed by them.

&c.*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umomukûk,	(that) It believes it
„ „ umomukûkee, waw,	„ They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umomukûkepun,	(that) It believed it
„ „ umomukûkepune,	„ They believed them.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneyew,	It believes it, in relation to him
„ umomukuneyewa,	They believe them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneyepun,	It believed it, in relation to him
„ umomukuneyepune,	They believed them, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umomukuneyik,	(that) It believes it, in relation to him
„ „ umomukuneyikee,	„ They believe them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umomukuneyikepun,	(that) It believed it, in relation to him
„ „ umomukuneyikepune,	„ They believed them, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât akomukûk, (that) It is believed by it
 „ „ akomukûkee, waw, „ They are believed by them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât akomukûkepûn, (that) It was believed by it
 „ „ akomukûkepûnee, „ They were believed by them.
 &c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akomukuneyew, It is believed by it, in relation to him
 „ akomukuneyewa, They are believed by them, in relation
 to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akomukuneyepûn, It was believed by it, in relation to him
 „ akomukuneyepûnee, They were believed by them, in re-
 lation to him.
 &c.*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât akomukuneyik, (that) It is believed by it, in relation
 to him
 „ „ akomukuneyikee, „ They are believed by them, in
 relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât akomukuneyikepûn, (that) It was believed by it, in relation
 to him
 „ „ akomukuneyikepûnee, „ They were believed by them, in
 relation to him.
 &c.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât umomukunookwā,	}	If or whether It believes it
„ umomukúkūwā,		
„ umomukunoowakwā,		If or whether They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât umomukunookopunwā,	}	If or whether It believed it
„ umomukúkepunwā,		
„ umomukunoowakopunwā,	}	If or whether They believed them.
„ umomukúkūwāpunwā,		
&c.*		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât umomukuneyikwā,	If or whether It believes it, in relation to him
„ umomukuneyikwānee,	If or whether They believe them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât umomukuneyikopunwā,	If or whether It believed it, in relation to him
„ umomukuneyikopunwānee,	If or whether They believed them, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umomukunotookwā,	It believes it, I suppose or it seems
„ umomukunotookwānee,	They believe them, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umomukunokopun,	It believed it, I suppose or it seems
„ umomukunokopunee.	They believed them, I suppose or it seems.
&c.*	

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akomukunookwā,	}	If or whether It is believed by it
„ akomukükwā,		
„ akomukunoowakwā,		If or whether They are believed by them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akomukunookopunwā,	}	If or whether It was believed by it
„ akomukûkepunwā,		
„ akomukunoowakopunwā,	}	If or whether They were believed by them.
„ akomukûkwāpunwā,		
&c.*		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akomukuneyikwā,	If or whether It is believed by it, in relation to him
„ akomukuneyikwānee,	If or whether They are believed by them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akomukuneyikopunwā,	If or whether It was believed by it, in relation to him
„ akomukuneyikopunwānee,	If or whether They were believed by them, in relation to him.

&c.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akomukunotookwā,	It is believed by it, I suppose or it seems
„ akomukunotookwānee,	They are believed by them, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akomukunokopun,	It was believed by it, I suppose or it seems
„ akomukunokopunee,	They were believed by them, I suppose or it seems.

&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneyeetookwā,	It believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ umomukuneyeetookwānee,	They believe them, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneyekopun,	It believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ umomukuneyekopunee,	They believed them, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

&c.*

IMPERSONAL VERB—*Definite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā wun,	It is true
„ wunwa,	They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā wunopun,	It was true
„ wunopunee,	They were true.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwā wūk,	(that) It is true
„ „ wūkee, waw,	„ They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwā wūkepun,	(that) It was true
„ „ wūkepunee,	„ They were true.
&c.*	

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigms.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akomukuneyetookwâ,	It is believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ akomukuneyetookwānee,	They are believed by them, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akomukuneyekopun,	It was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ akomukuneyekopunee,	They were believed by them, in re- lation to him, I suppose or it seems.
&c.*	

IMPERSONAL VERB—*Indefinite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā mukun,	It is true
„ mukunwa,	They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā mukunopun,	It was true
„ mukunopunee,	They were true.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwā mukûk,	(that) It is true
„ „ mukûkee, waw,	„ They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwā mukûkepun,	(that) It was true
„ „ mukûkepunee,	„ They were true.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā wuneyew,	It is true, in relation to him
„ wuneyewa,	They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā wuneyepun,	It was true, in relation to him
„ wuneyepunee,	They were true, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwā wuneyik,	(that) It is true, in relation to him
„ „ wuneyikee, waw,	„ They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwa wuneyikepun,	(that) It was true, in relation to him
„ „ wuneyikepunee,	„ They were true, in relation to
&c.*	him.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwā wunookwā, }	If or whether It is true
„ wūkwā, }	
„ wunoowakwā,	If or whether They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwā wunookopunā, }	If or whether It was true
„ wūkepunā, }	
„ wunoowakopunā, }	If or whether They were true.
„ wūkwāpunā, }	
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā mukuneyew,	It is true, in relation to him
„ mukuneyewa,	They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā mukuneyepun,	It was true, in relation to him
„ mukuneyepunee,	They were true, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwā mukuneyik,	(that) It is true, in relation to him
„ „ mukuneyikee, waw,	„ They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwā mukuneyikepun,	(that) It was true, in relation to him
„ „ mukuneyikepunee,	„ They were true, in relation to him.
&c.*	

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwā mukunookwā,	} If or whether It is true
„ mukūkwā,	
„ mukunoowakwā,	If or whether They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwā mukunookopunā,	} If or whether It was true
„ mukūkepunā,	
„ mukunoowakopunā,	} If or whether They were true.
„ mukūkwāpunā,	
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwā wuneyikwā,	If or whether It is true, in relation to him
„ wuneyikwānee,	If or whether They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwā wuneyikōpunā,	If or whether It was true, in relation to him
„ wuneyikōpunānee, &c.*	If or whether They were true, in relation to him.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā wunotookwā,	It is true, I suppose or it seems
„ wunotookwānee,	They are true, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā wunokōpun,	It was true, I suppose or it seems
„ wunokōpunee, &c.*	They were true, I suppose or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā wuneyeetookwā,	It is true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ wuneyeetookwānee,	They are true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā wuneyekōpun,	It was true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ wuneyekōpunee, &c.*	They were true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwā mukuneyikwā,	If or whether It is true, in relation to him
„ mukuneyikwānee,	If or whether They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwā mukuneyikopunā,	If or whether It was true, in relation to him
„ mukuneyikopunānee,	If or whether They were true, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā mukunotookwā,	It is true, I suppose or it seems
„ mukunotookwānee,	They are true, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā mukunokopun,	It was true, I suppose or it seems
„ mukunokopunee,	They were true, I suppose or it seems.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā mukuneyeetookwā,	It is true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ mukuneyeetookwānee,	They are true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā mukuneyekopun,	It was true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ mukuneyekopunee,	They were true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.
&c.*	

TRANSITIVE VERB.—Inanimate.

(2nd Conjug.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S.	Net ayan, <i>I have it</i> Ket ayan	Net ayá ty, <i>I had it</i> Ket ayá ty
P.	Net ayanan. Ket ayananow Ket ayanawaw ayawuk	Oot ayá ty Net ayátanan Ket ayátananow Ket ayátawaw Oot ayátawaw

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S.	Net ayawan Ket ayawan ayawāo ayayewa	Net ayawá ty Ket ayawá ty Oot ayawá ty Oot ayayé ty
P.	Net ayawanan Ket ayawananow Ket ayawanawaw ayawāwuk ayayewa	Net ayawátanan Ket ayawátananow Ket ayawátawaw Oot ayawátawaw Oot ayayé ty

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
	ā ayayan " ayayun " ayat " ayayāk " ayayūk " ayayāk " ayatchik " ayatwaw	ā ayayapan " ayayupun " ayatepun, ayápun " ayayākepun " ayayūkepun " ayayākepun " ayatchikepun " ayatwápun " ayawápun	ayayane ayayune ayatche ayayāko ayayūko ayayāko ayawawe

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
	ā ayawuk " ayawut " ayawat " ayayit " ayawukeét " ayawūk " ayawāk " ayawatchik " ayawatwaw " ayayit	ā ayawukepun " ayawutepun " ayawatepun, ayayitepun, " ayayépun " ayawukeétepun " ayawūkepun " ayawākepun " ayawatchikepun " ayawatwápun " ayayitepun " ayayépun	ayawuke ayawutche ayawatche ayayitche ayawukeétche ayawūko ayawāko ayawatwawe ayayitwawe ayayitche

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
kā, ayawanwā (<i>Flat vowel ā</i>)	kā, ayawapanwā
" ayawunwā	" ayawupunwā
" ayakwā	" ayakopunwā
" ayawākwā }	" ayawākepunā }
" ayawūkūwā }	" ayawūkepunā }
" ayawākwā	" ayawākepunā
" ayawakwā	" ayawakepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
kā, ayawukā	kā, ayawūkepunā
" ayawutā	" ayawutepunā
" ayawakwā }	" ayawatepunā }
" ayayikwā }	" ayayitepunā }
" ayawukeētā }	" ayayēpunā }
" ayawūkūwā }	" ayawūkeētepunā }
" ayawākwā }	" ayawūkepunā }
" ayayikwā }	" ayawākepunā }
" ayawakwā }	" ayawatchikepunā }
	" ayawatwāpunā }
	" ayawāpunā }
	" ayayitepunā }
	" ayayēpunā }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDIC. MOOD.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S. Net	ayanatookwā	Net ayanakopun
Ket	ayanatookwā	Ket ayanakopun
	ayatookwā	ayakopun
P. Net	ayananatookwā	Net ayananakopun
Ket	ayananatookwā	Ket ayananakopun
Ket	ayanawawa- tookwā	Ket ayanawawakopun
	ayatookwānik	ayawakopun

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S. Net	ayawanatookwā	Net ayawanakopun
Ket	ayawanatookwā	Ket ayawanakopun
	ayawāttookwā	ayawākopun
	ayayeetookwā	ayayekopun
P. Net	ayawananatookwā	Net ayawananakopun
Ket	ayawananatookwā	Ket ayawananakopun
Ket	ayawanawawa- tookwā	Ket ayawanawawako- pun
	ayawāttookwā	ayawākopun
	ayayeetookwā	ayayekopun

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
	ā ayayanatookwā	ā ayayapanatookwā	ayayane atookwā
	" ayayunatookwā	" ayayupunatookwā	ayayune "
	" ayatāttookwā	" ayatepunatookwā	ayatche "
	" ayayākāttookwā	" ayāpunatookwā	" "
	" ayayūkāttookwā	" ayayākepunatookwā	ayayāko }
	" ayayākāttookwā	" ayayūkepunatookwā	ayayūko }
	" ayayākāttookwā	" ayayakepunatookwā	ayayāko }
	" ayatchikāttookwā	" ayatchikepunatookwā	" "
	" ayatwawāttookwā	" ayatwāpunatookwā	ayatwawe "
	" ayatwawāttookwā	" ayawāpunatookwā	" "

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
	ā ayawukāttookwā	ā ayawukepunatookwā	ayawuke atookwā
	" ayawutāttookwā	" ayawutepunatookwā	ayawutche "
	" ayawatāttookwā	" ayawatepunatookwā	ayawatche "
	" ayayitāttookwā	" ayayitepunatookwā	ayayitche "
	" ayawukēetāttookwā	" ayawukēetepunatookwā	ayawukeētche "
	" ayawūkāttookwā	" ayayūkepunatookwā	ayawūko }
	" ayawākāttookwā	" ayawākepunatookwā	ayawāko }
	" ayawatchikāttookwā	" ayawatchikepunatookwā	ayawatwawe "
	" ayawatwawāttookwā	" ayawatwāpunatookwā	ayayitwawe "
	" ayayitāttookwā	" ayayitepunatookwā	ayayitche "

INDETERMINATE.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

ayanewew } present
ayanewun } tense
ayanewepun } imperf.
ayanewunopun } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayanewik } present tense
" ayanewük } present tense
" ayāk
" ayanewikepun } imperf. tense
" ayanewükepun } imperf. tense
" ayākepun
ayanewike } future tense
ayanewüke } future tense
ayāke

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

ayawan, present tense
ayawanapun, imperf. tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayaweēt, present tense
ā ayawestepun, imperf. tense
ayaweētche } future
ayaweētwa } tense

INANIMATE.

Definite.

Indicative Mood.

ayaw, sing. } present
ayawa, plur. } tense
ayapun } imperf.
ayapunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayak } present
" ayakee, waw } tense
" ayakepun } imperf.
" ayakepunee } tense
" ayake } future
ayakwawe } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

ayayew, sing. } present
ayayewa, plur. } tense
ayayepun } imperf.
ayayepunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayayik } present
" ayayikee } tense
" ayayikepun } imperf.
" ayayikepunee } tense
" ayayike } future
ayayikwawe } tense

INANIMATE.

Imperative Mood.

aya
ayatan, atatak } pres. tense
ayak } of ayaw.
ayākun } future tense
ayākük } of ayaw.
ayākāk
kitta ayanewew } present
" ayanewun } tense
" ayaw } present
" ayawa } tense
" ayamukun } pres.
" ayamukunwa } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

ayaw
ayawatan } present tense
ayawatak } present tense
ayawāk
ayawākun } future tense
ayawākük } future tense
ayawākāk
kitta ayawan, present tense
" ayayew } present
" ayayewa } tense
" ayamukuneyew } pr.
" ayamukuneyewa } ten.

DUBITATIVE MOOD

(Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayane^wunookwā
 " ayane^wikwā
 " ayane^wukwā
 " ayákwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayane^wunookopunā
 " ayane^wikepunā
 " ayane^wukepunā
 " ayákepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayaweé^tā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayaweé^tepunā

DUBITATIVE MOOD

(Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE

ká ayakwā, *sing.* ká ayamukunookwā } *sing.*
 " ayawakwā, *plur.* " ayamukukwā }
 " " ayamukunoowakwā, *plural*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayakepunā, *sing.* ká ayamukunookopunā } *sing.*
 " ayawakepunā, *plur.* " ayamukúkepunā }
 " ayamukunoowakopunā } *plural*
 " ayamukúkwapunā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayayikwā, *sing.* ká ayamukuneyikwā, *sing.*
 " ayayikwānee, *plur.* " ayamukuneyikwānee, *plur.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayayikopunā, *sing.* ká ayamukuneyikopunā, *sing.*
 " ayayikopunānee, *plur.* " ayamukuneyikopunānee, *plur.*

INDETERMINATE.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

ayanewetookwā } present
 ayaneunotookwā } tense
 ayaneuekopun } imperfect
 ayaneunokopun } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayanewikātookwā } present
 „ ayanewūkātookwā } tense
 „ ayākātookwā }
 „ ayanewikepunātookwā } imp.
 „ ayanewūkepunātookwā } tense
 „ ayākepunātookwā }
 ayanewike ātookwā } future
 ayanewūke ātookwā } tense
 ayāke ātookwā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

ayawanatookwā, present tense
 ayawanakopun, imper. tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayaweētātookwā, pres. tense
 „ ayaweētepun ātookwā, im. ten.
 ayaweētche ātookwā } future
 ayaweētawe ātookwā } tense

INANIMATE.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

Definite.

Indicative Mood.

ayatookwā } present
 ayatookwānee } tense
 ayakopun } imperfect
 ayakopunee } tense

Indefinite.

ayamukunotookwā } pres.
 ayamukunotookwānee } tense
 ayamukunokopun } imperfect
 ayamukunokopunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayak ātookwā } pres. ā ayamukū ātookwā } pres.
 „ ayakē, waw ātookwā } tense „ ayamukūke, waw ātookwā } ten.
 „ ayakepun ātookwā } imp. „ ayamukūkepun ātookwā } im.
 „ ayakepunee ātookwā } tense „ ayamukūkepunee ātookwā } ten.
 ayakē ātookwā } future ayamukūke ātookwā } fut.
 ayakwawe ātookwā } tense ayamukūkwawe ātookwā } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

ayayeetookwā } present ayamukuneyeetookwā } pres.
 ayayeetookwānee } tense ayamukuneyeetookwānee } tense
 ayayekopun } imperfect ayamukuneyekopun } imperfect
 ayayekopunee } tense ayamukuneyekopunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayayik ātookwā } present ā ayamukuneyik ātookwā } pr.
 „ ayayikee ātookwā } tense „ ayamukuneyikee ātookwā } ten.
 „ ayayikepun ātookwā } imp. „ ayamukuneyikepun ātookwā } im.
 „ ayayikepunee ātookwā } tense „ ayamukuneyikepunee ātookwā } ten.
 ayayike ātookwā } future ayamukuneyike ātookwā } fut.
 ayayikwawe ātookwā } tense ayumukuneyikwawe ātookwā } tense

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate. (6th conjug.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S.	Ne totān, <i>I do it</i> Ke totān totum	Ne totā ty, <i>I did it</i> Ke totā ty Oo totā ty
P.	Ne totānan Ke totānanow Ke totānanaw totumwuk	Ne totānanan Ke totānananow Ke totānanaw Oo totānanaw

See another form of the Imperfect Tense below, No. 1.

POSSESSIVE CASE.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S.	Ne totumwān Ke totumwān totumwāo totumeyewa	Ne totumwā ty Ke totumwā ty Oo totumwā ty Oo totumeyē ty
P.	Ne totumwanan Ke totumwananow Ke totumwananaw totumwāwuk totumeyewa	Ne totumwānanan Ke totumwānananow Ke totumwānanaw Oo totumwānanaw Oo totumeyē ty

See another form of the Imperfect Tense below, No. 2.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
	ā totuman " totumun " totūk " totumāk " totumūk " totumāk " totūkik " totūkwa	ā totumapan " totumupun " totūkepun, totūpun " totumākepun " totumūkepun " totumākepun " totūkikepun " totūkwa	totumane totumune totūke totumāko totumūko totumāko totūkwa

POSSESSIVE CASE.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
	ā totumwuk " totumwut " totumwat " totumeyit " totumwukeēt " totumwūk " totumwāk " totumwachik " totumwatwaw " totumeyit	ā totumwukepun " totumwutepun " totumwatepun " totumeyitepun " totumwukeētepun " totumwūkepun " totumwākepun " totumwachikepun " totumwatwāpun " totumeyitepun " totumeyēpun	totumwuke totumwutche totumwatche totumeyitche totumwukeētche totumwūko totumwāko totumwatwawe totumeyitche totumeyitwawe

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.
Ne totakoon, &c. Ne totakó ty, &c.

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Ne totakoowan, &c. Ne totakoowá ty, &c.

Another Form.

(No. 1.) Direct.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne totānapun }
Ke totānapun }
totumopun }
Ne totānanapun }
Ke totānanapun }
Ke totānanapun }
totumopun }
totumopunee }
totumwāpun }
Ne totakoonapun }
Ke totakoonapun }
totakopun }
Ne totakoonapun }
Ke totakoonapun }
Ke totakoonapun }
Oo totakoótawāpun }
totakoowāpun }
totakopunee }

Inverse.

(No. 2.) POSSESSIVE CASE.

Ne totumwanapun }
Ke totumwanapun }
totumwāpun }
totumeyepun }
Ne totumwanapun }
Ke totumwanapun }
Ke totumwanapun }
totumwāpun }
totumwāpunee }
totumeyepun }
Ne totakoowanapun }
Ke totakoowanapun }
Ke totakoowanapun }
totakoowāpun }
totakooyepun }
Ne totakoowanapun }
Ke totakoowanapun }
Ke totakoowanapun }
totakoowāpun }
totakooyepun }

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totumooowanwā }
(Flat vowel teyo.) }
" totumooowunwā }
" totúkwā }
" totumookwā }
" totumooowák wā }
" totumooowúk wā }
" totumooowák wā }
" totumooowak wā }

ká totumwapanwā }
" totumwupunwā }
" totúkepunwā }
" totumookopunwā }
" totumwákepunā }
" totumwúkepunā }
" totumwákepunā }
" totumwakepunā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totumwukwā }
" totumwutwā }
" totumwák wā }
" totumeyikwā }
" totumwukeétā }
" totumwúk wā }
" totumwák wā }
" totumeyikwā }
" totumwawák wā }

ká totumwukepunā }
" totumwutepunā }
" totumwatepunā }
" totumeyítepunā }
" totumwukeétepunā }
" totumwúkepunā }
" totumwákepunā }
" totumwatchikepunā }
" totumwawápunā }
" totumeyitepunā }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDIC. MOOD.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.

S. Ne totānatookwā
Ke totānatookwā
totumotookwā

P. Ne totānanatookwā }
Ke totānanatookwā }
Ke totānazawatokwā }
totumotookwānik }
totumwanakopun }
Ke totānanakopun }
Ke totānanakopun }
Ke totānazawakopun }
totumwanakopun }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.

S. Ne totumwanatookwā
Ke totumwanatookwā
totumwātookwā }
totumeyetookwā }

P. Ne totumwananatokwā }
Ke totumwananatokwā }
Ke totumwananatokwā }
Ke totumwanawatokwā }
totumwātookwā }
totumeyetookwā }
totumeyetookwānee }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE. FUTURE TENSE.

ā totumanātookwā
totumunātookwā }
totūkatookwā }
totūpunātookwā }

totumākātookwā }
totumūkatookwā }
totumākātookwā }
totūkikātookwā }
totūkwawātookwā }
totūmākepunātookwā }
totūmūkepunātookwā }
totūmākepunātookwā }
totūkikepunātookwā }
totūkwāpunātookwā }
totumwāpunātookwā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā totumwukepunātookwā
totumwutepunātookwā }
totumwātepunātookwā }
totumeyitepunātookwā }
totumwukeētepunātookwā }
totumwīkepunātookwā }
totumwākepunātookwā }
totumwāchikepunātookwā }
totumwāwatēpunātookwā }
totumeyitepunātookwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

totumwuke ātookwā
totumwutehe
totumwatehe
totumeyitche
totumwukeētche
totumwūko
totumwāko
totumwātawe
totumeyitche
totumeyitawe

INDETERMINATE.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

totakunewewa } present
totakunewupwa } tense
totakunewepunee } imperf.
totakunewunopunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totakunewikee } pres. ten.
" totakunewūkee }
" totumēkee }
" totakunewikepunee } imp.
" totakunewūkepūnee } tense
" totumēēkepūnee }
totakunewūkewawe }
totakunewūkewawe } fut. ten.
totumēēkewawe }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

totumwan, present tense
totumwanapū, imper. tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totumōt, present tense
" totumōtēpun, imper. tense
totumōtche } future
totumōtwave } tense

INANIMATE.

Definite.

Indicative Mood.

totum, sing. } present
totumwa, plur. } tense
totumopun } imperfect
totumopunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totūk } present
" totūkee, waw } tense
" totūkepūn } imperfect
" totūkepūnee } tense
totūke } future
totūkwawe } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

totumeyew, sing. } present
totumeyewa, plur. } tense
totumeyepun } imperfect
totumeyepunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totumeyik } present
" totumeyikee } tense
" totumeyikepun } imperf.
" totumeyikepūnee } tense
totumeyike } future
totumeyikwave } tense

INANIMATE.

Imperative Mood.

tota } present tense
totūtan, tak } of totum
totumook }
totumōōkun } future tense of
totumōōkūk } totum
totumōōkāk }
kitta totakunewew } present
" totakunewun } tense
" totum } present
" totumwa } tense
" totumomukun } pres.
" totumomukunwa } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

totum
totumwatan, tak } pres. tense
totumwāk }
totumwākun } future tense
totumwākūk }
totumwākāk }
kitta totumwan, present tense
" totumeyew } present
" totumeyewa } tense
" totumomukunewew } pres.
" totumomukunewewa } tense

DUBITATIVE MOOD.

(*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

ká totakunewunookwā
 " totakunewikwā
 " totakunewúkwā
 " totumeékwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totakunewunookopunā
 " totakunewikepunā
 " totakunewúkepunā
 " totumeékepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká totumwaweéētā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totumwaweéetepunā

DUBITATIVE MOOD.

(*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

ká totumookwā } *sing.*
 " totúkwā }
 " totumoowakwā, *plur.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totumookopunā } *sing.*
 " totúkepunā }
 " totumoowakepunā, *plur.* " totumomukunooowakopunā } *plur.*
 " totumomukúkwápunā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká totumeyikwā, *sing.*
 " totumeyikwānee, *plur.* " totumomukuneyikwā, *sing.*
 " totumomukuneyikwānee, *plur.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totumeyikopunā, *sing.* ká totumomukuneyikopunā, *sing.*
 totumeyikopunānee, *plur.* " totumomukuneyikopunānee, *pl.*

INDETERMINATE.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

totakunewetookwā } *present*
 totakunewunotookwā } *tense*
 totakunewekopun } *imperfect*
 totakunewunokopun } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totakunewik ātookwā } *present*
 „ totakunewik ātookwā } *tense*
 „ totameek ātookwā }
 „ totakunewikepun ātookwā } *imp.*
 „ totakunewikepun ātookwā } *tense*
 „ totameekpun ātookwā }
 totakunewike ātookwā } *future*
 totakunewike ātookwā } *tense*
 totameeke ātookwā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

totumwanatookwā, *present tense*
 totumwanakopun, *imper. tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totumoōt ātookwā, *present tense*
 „ totumoōtepun ātookwā, *im. tense*
 totumoōtche ātookwā } *future*
 totumoōtwawe ātookwā } *tense*

INANIMATE.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

Definite.

Indicative Mood.

totumotookwā } *present*
 totumotookwānee } *tense*
 totumokopun } *imperfect*
 totumokopunee } *tense*

Indefinite.

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totumomuk ātookwā } *pres.*
 „ totūkee, waw ātookwā } *tense*
 „ totūkepun ātookwā } *imper.*
 „ totūkepunee ātookwā } *tense*
 totūke ātookwā } *future*
 totūkwawe ātookwā } *tense*

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

totumeyetookwā } *present*
 totumeyetookwānee } *tense*
 totumeyekopun } *imperfect*
 totumeyekopunee } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totumeyik ātookwā } *present*
 „ totumeyikee ātookwā } *tense*
 „ totumeyikepun ātookwā } *imp.*
 „ totumeyikepunee ātookwā } *tense*
 totumeyike ātookwā } *future*
 totumeyikwawe ātookwā } *tense*

IMPERSONAL VERB.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.

(*In relation to him, with reference to him.*)

INDICATIVE MOOD. SUBJUNC. MOOD.

Present. mispoon, It snows

Imperf. mispoonopun, It was snowing

Perfect. Ké mispoon, It has snowed

Pluperf. Ké mispoonopun, It had snowed

Future. Kitta mispoon, It shall snow

Fut. Per. Kitta ké mispoon, It shall have snowed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Ā mispook, As

māspook, Indef.

Ā mispookepun,

māspookepun, Indef.

Ā ké mispook,

Kā mispook, After

Ā ké mispookepun,

Kā mispookepun,

Kitta mispook, That, to

Kā mispook, As, next

mispooke, When

māspooke, Indef.

Kā mispook ? When, where,

how ?

Kitta ké mispook, That

Kā ké mispook, As

Ké mispooke, When

Kā ké mispook ? When, where,

how ?

mispooneyew

Ā mispooneyik

māspooneyik

Ā mispooneyikepun

māspooneyikepun

Ā ké mispooneyik

Kā mispooneyik

Ā ké mispooneyikepun

Kā mispooneyikepun

Kitta mispooneyik

Kā mispooneyik

mispooneyike

māspooneyike

Kā mispooneyik ?

Kitta ké mispooneyew

Kā ké mispooneyik

Ké mispooneyike

Kā ké mispooneyik ?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present. Kitta ké mispoon, It may or can snow

Imper. Kitta mispoonopun, It might, could, would,
or should snow

Pluper. Kitta ké mispoonopun, It might, could, would,
or should have
snowed.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta mispoon, Let it snow.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké mispook, That,
Kā ké mispook, As
Ké mispooke, When
Kā ké mispook ? When, where,
how ?

Kitta mispookepun, That
Kā mispookepun, As
Kā mispookepun ? When, where,
how ?

Kittaké mispookepun, That
Kā ké mispookepun, As
Kā ké mispookepun, ? When, where,
how ?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké mispooneyew
Kitta ké mispooneyik
Kā ké mispooneyik
Ké mispooneyike
Kā ké mispooneyik ?

Kitta mispooneyepun
Kitta mispooneyikepun
Kā mispooneyikepun
Kā mispooneyikepun ?

Kitta ké mispooneyepun
Kitta ké mispooneyikepun
Kā ké mispooneyikepun
Kā ké mispooneyikepun ?

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta mispooneyew.

IMPERSONAL VERB, continued.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*If*)

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Present. mispoonookwā
māspoonookwā

Imper. mispoonookopunā
māspoonookopunā

Perfect. Ké mispoonookwā
Kā mispoonookwā

Pluper. Ké mispoonookopunā
Kā mispoonookopunā

Future. Kitta mispoonookwā
Kā mispoonookwā
Kā mispoonookwā ?

Fut. Per. Kitta ké mispoonookwā
Kā ké mispoonookwā
Kā ké mispoonookwā ?

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

(*Accessory or Possessive Case*).

mispooneyikwā
māspooneyikwā

mispooneyikepunā
māspooneyikepunā

Ké mispooneyikwā
Kā mispooneyikwā

Ké mispooneyikepunā
Kā mispooneyikepunā

Kitta mispooneyikwā
Kā mispooneyikwā
Kā mispooneyikwā ?

Kitta ké mispooneyikwā
Kā ké mispooneyikwā
Kā ké mispooneyikwā ?

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD. (*It seems, I suppose.*)

INDICATIVE MOOD. SUBJUNC. MOOD.

mispoonotookwā A mispookātookwā
māspookātookwā

mispoonokopun A' mispookepun
māspookepun

Ké mispoonotookwā A ké mispookātookwā
Kā mispookātookwā

Ké mispoonokopun A ké mispookepun
Kā mispookepun

Kitta mispoonotookwā Kitta mispookātookwā
Kā mispookātookwā
Kā mispookātookwā ?

Kitta ké mispoonotookwā Kitta ké mispookātookwā
Kā ké mispookātookwā
Kā ké mispookātookwā ?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present. Kitta ké mispoonookwā

Kā ké mispoonookwā

Kā ké mispoonookwā ?

Imper.

Kitta mispoonookopunā

Kā mispoonookopunā

Kā mispoonookopunā ?

Phuper.

Kitta ké mispoonookopunā

Kā ké mispoonookopunā

Kā ké mispoonookopunā ?

This form generally takes the flat vowel, or has *ká* before it (*whether*).

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké mispooneyikwā

Kā ké mispooneyikwā

Kā ké mispooneyikwā ?

Kitta mispooneyikepunā

Kā mispooneyikepunā

Kā mispooneyikepunā ?

Kitta ké mispooneyikepunā

Kā ké mispooneyikepunā

Kā ké mispooneyikepunā ?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké mispoonātookwā

Kitta ké mispookātookwā

Kā ké mispookātookwā

Kā ké mispookātookwā

Kitta mispoonokopun

Kitta mispookepun

Kā mispookepun

Kā mispookepun ?

Kitta ké mispoonokopun

Kitta ké mispookepun

Kā ké mispookepun

Kā ké mispookepun ?

IMPERSONAL VERB, *continued.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

(*Accessory or Possessive Case.*)

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present. mispooneyeetookwā

Imperf. mispooneyekopun

Perfect. Ké mispooneyeetookwā

Pluper. Ké mispooneyekopun

Future. Kitta mispooneyewātookwā

Fut. Per. Kitta ké mispooneyewātookwā

Ā mispooneyikātookwā
māspooneyikātookwā

Ā mispooneyikepun
māspooneyikepun

Ā ké mispooneyikātookwā
Kā mispooneyikātookwā

Ā ké mispooneyikepun
Kā mispooneyikepun

Kitta mispooneyikātookwā
Kā mispooneyikātookwā
Kā mispooneyikātookwā?

Kitta ké mispooneyikātookwā
Kā ké mispooneyikātookwā
Kā ké mispooneyikātookwā?

OPTATIVE MOOD.

INDIC. MOOD. SUBJUNC. MOOD.

Wé Ā wé
 Wā (*flat vowel*)

Wé Ā wé
 Wā

Ké wé Ā ké wé
 Kā wé

Ké wé Ā ké wé
 Kā wé

Kitta wé Kitta wé
 Kā wé
 Kā wé?

Kitta ké wé Kitta ké wé
 Kā ké wé
 Kā ké wé?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present. Kitta ké mispooneyewātookwā

Kitta ké mispooneyikātookwā
Kā ké mispooneyikātookwā
Kā ké mispooneyikātookwā?

Imperf. Kitta mispooneyekopun

Kitta mispooneyikepun
Kā mispooneyikepun
Kā mispooneyikepun?

Pluperf. Kitta ké mispooneyekopun

Kitta ké mispooneyikepun
Kā ké mispooneyikepun
Kā ké mispooneyikepun?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké wé
Kā ké wé
Kā ké wé?

Kitta wé
Kā wé
Kā wé?

Kitta ké wé
Kā ké wé
Kā ké wé?

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta wé mispoon.

The above may be placed before all
the preceding Moods and Tenses.

v. kimewun, *it rains (at present)*.
 kimewunopun, *it rained*.
 ā kimewūk
 „ kimewūkepun
 r. kimewuneyew
 kimewuneyepun
 ā kimewuneyik
 „ kimewuneyikepun
 d. kimewunookwā } (ā f. v.)
 kimewūkwā }
 kimewunookopunā }
 kimewūkepunā }
 r. kimewuneyikwā
 kimewuneyikepunā
 s. kimewunotookwā
 kimewunookopun
 ā kimewūk ātookwā
 „ kimewūkepun ātookwā
 r. kimewuneyeetookwā
 kimewuneyekopun
 ā kimewuneyik ātookwā
 „ kimewuneyikepun ā-
 tookwā
 v. tipiskaw, *it is night*.
 tipiskapun, *it was night*.
 ā tipiskak
 „ tipiskakepun
 r. tipiskayew
 tipiskayepun
 ā tipiskayik
 „ tipiskayikepun
 d. tipiskakwā (ā f. v.)
 tipiskakepunā
 r. tipiskayikwā
 tipiskayikepunā
 s. tipiskatookwā
 tipiskakopun
 ā tipiskak ātookwā
 „ tipiskakepun ātookwā
 r. tipiskayeetookwā
 tipiskayekopun
 ā tipiskayik ātookwā
 „ tipiskayikepun ātookwā

v. kisastāo, *it is hot (at present)*.
 kisastāpun, *it was hot*.
 ā kisastāk
 „ kisastākepun
 r. kisastāyew
 kisastāyepun
 ā kisastāyik
 „ kisastāyikepun
 d. kisastākwā (ā f. v.)
 kisastākepunā
 r. kisastāyikwā
 kisastāyikepunā
 s. kisastātookwā
 „ kisastākopun
 ā kisastāk ātookwā
 „ kisastākepun ātookwā
 r. kisastāyeetookwā
 kisastāyekopun
 ā kisastāyik ātookwā
 „ kisastāyikepun ā-
 tookwā
 v. kissinaw, *it is cold*.
 kissinapun, *it was cold*.
 ā kissinak
 „ kissinakepun
 r. kissinayew
 kissinayepun
 ā kissinayik
 „ kissinayikepun
 d. kissinakwā (ā f. v.)
 kissinakepunā
 r. kissinayikwā
 kissinayikepunā
 s. kissinatookwā
 kissinakopun
 ā kissinak ātookwā
 „ kissinakepun ātook-
 wā
 r. kissinayeetookwā
 kissinayekopun
 ā kissinayik ātookwā
 „ kissinayikepun ā-
 tookwā

v. nōtāpuyew, *it runs short*.
 nōtāpuyēpun, *it ran short*.
 ā nōtāpuyik
 „ nōtāpuyikepun
 r. nōtāpuyeyew
 nōtāpuyeyepun
 ā nōtāpuyeyik
 „ nōtāpuyeyikepun
 d. nōtāpuyikwā (ey f. v.)
 nōtāpuyikepunā
 r. nōtāpuyeyikwā
 nōtāpuyeyikepunā
 s. nōtāpuyetookwā
 nōtāpuyekopun
 ā nōtāpuyik ātookwā
 „ nōtāpuyikepun ā-
 tookwā
 r. nōtāpuyeyeetookwā
 nōtāpuyeyekopun
 ā nōtāpuyeyik ātookwā
 „ nōtāpuyeyikepun ā-
 tookwā
 v. wapun, *it is light*.
 wapunopun *it was light*.
 ā wapūk
 „ wapūkepun
 r. wapuneyew
 wapuneyepun
 ā wapuneyik
 „ wapuneyikepun
 d. wapunookwā } (ey f. v.)
 wapūkwā }
 wapunookopunā }
 wapūkepunā }
 r. wapuneyikwā
 wapuneyikepunā
 s. wapunotookwā
 wapunookopun
 ā wapūk ātookwā
 „ wapūkepun ātookwā
 r. wapuneyeetookwā
 wapuneyekopun
 ā wapuneyik ātookwā
 „ wapuneyikepun ā-
 tookwā

v. verb, r. relative, d. dubitative, s. suppositive. The Optative Mood is formed by placing *wē* before each of the above, both Present and Imperfect Tenses. The Dubitative generally takes the flat vowel (*f. v.*), or has *kā* before it (*whether*).

v. pipoon, it is winter.
 pipoonopun, *it was winter.*
 ā pipoók
 „ pipoókepun
r. pipooneyew
 pipooneyepun
 ā pipooneyik
 „ pipooneyikepun
d. pipoonookwā } (ā f. v.)
 pipoók wā
 pipoonookopunā
 pipoókepunā
r. pipooneyikwā
 pipooneyikepunā
s. pipoonootookwā
 pipoonookopun
 ā pipoókātookwā
 „ pipoókepun ātookwā
r. pipooneyeetookwā
 pipooneyekopun
 ā pipooneyik ātookwā
 „ pipooneyikepun ātookwā

v. meyooskumeew, it is spring.
 meyooskumeepon, *it was spring.*
 ā meyooskumeek
 „ meyooskumeekapun
r. meyooskumeeyew
 meyooskumeeyepun
 ā meyooskumeeyik
 „ meyooskumeeyikepun
d. meyooskumeekwā, (ā f. v.)
 meyooskumeekapunā
r. meyooskumeeyikwā
 meyooskumeeyikepunā
s. meyooskumeetookwā
 meyooskumeekopun
 ā meyooskumeek ātookwā
 „ meyooskumeekapun ātookwā
r. meyooskumeeyeetookwā
 meyooskumeeyekopun
 ā meyooskumeeyik ātookwā
 „ meyooskumeeyikepun ātookwā

v. mispoon, it snows.
 mispoonopun, *it was snowing.*
 ā mispook
 „ mispookepun
r. mispooneyew
 mispooneyepun
 ā mispooneyik
 „ mispooneyikepun
d. mispoonookwā } (ā f. v.)
 mispook wā
 mispoonookopunā
 mispookepunā
r. mispooneyikwā
 mispooneyikepunā
s. mispoonootookwā
 mispoonookopun
 ā mispook ātookwā
 „ mispookepun ātookwā
r. mispooneyeetookwā
 mispooneyekopun
 ā mispooneyik ātookwā
 „ mispooneyikepun ātookwā

v. yootin, it blows.
 yootinopun *it was blowing.*
 ā yooteék
 „ yooteékepun
r. yootineyew
 yootineyepun
 ā yootineyik
 „ yootineyikepun
d. yootinookwā } (e f. v.)
 yooteékwā
 yootinookopunā
 yooteékepunā
r. yootineyikwā
 yootineyikepunā
s. yootinootookwā
 yootinookopun
 ā yooteék ātookwā
 „ yooteékepun ātookwā
r. yootineyeetookwā
 yootineyekopun
 ā yootineyik ātookwā
 „ yootineyikepun ātookwā

v. kesikaw, it is day.
 kesikapun, *it was day.*
 ā kesikak
 „ kesikakepun
r. kesikayew
 kesikayepun
 ā kesikayik
 „ kesikayikepun
d. kesikakwā (ey f. v.)
 kesikakepunā
r. kesikayikwā
 kesikayikepunā
s. kesikatookwā
 kesikakopun
 ā kesikak ātookwā
 „ kesikakepun ātookwā
r. kesikayeetookwā
 kesikayekopun
 ā kesikayik ātookwā
 „ kesikayikepun ātookwā

v. mikeskaw, it is winter
 mikeskapun, *it was winter.*
 ā mikeskak
 „ mikeskakepun
r. mikeskayew
 mikeskayepun
 ā mikeskayik
 „ mikeskayikepun
d. mikeskakwā (ā f. v.)
 mikeskakepunā
r. mikeskayikwā
 mikeskayikepunā
s. mikeskatookwā
 mikeskakopun
 ā mikeskak ātookwā
 „ mikeskakepun ātookwā
r. mikeskayeetookwā
 mikeskayekopun
 ā mikeskayik ātookwā
 „ mikeskayikepun ātookwā

v. kissinamukun, *it is cold weather.*

kissinamukunopun, *it was cold weather.*

ā kissinamukūk

„ kissinamukūkepun

r. kissinamukuneyew

kissinamukuneyepun

ā kissinamukuneyik

„ kissinamukuneyikepun

d. kissinamukunookwā } (ā

kissinamukūkwā, } f. v.)

kissinamukunookopunā

kissinamukūkepunā

r. kissinamukuneyikwā

kissinamukuneyikepunā

s. kissinamukunotookwā

kissinamukunokopun

ā kissinamukūk ātookwā

„ kissinamukūkepun ā-

tookwā

r. kissinamukuneyeetookwā

kissinamukuneyekopun

ā kissinamukuneyik ā-

tookwā

„ kissinamukuneyikepun

ātookwā

v. mispoonomukun, *it is snowy weather.*

mispoonomukunopun, *it was snowy weather.*

ā mispoonomukūk

„ mispoonomukūkepun

r. mispoonomukuneyew

mispoonomukuneyepun

ā mispoonomukuneyik

„ mispoonomukuneyikepun

d. mispoonomukunookwā } (ā

mispoonomukūkwā } f. v.)

mispoonomukunookopunā

mispoonomukūkepunā

r. mispoonomukuneyikwā

mispoonomukuneyikepunā

s. mispoonomukunotookwā

mispoonomukunokopun

ā mispoonomukūk ātookwā

„ mispoonomukūkepun ā-

tookwā

r. mispoonomukuneyeetook-

wā

mispoonomukuneyekopun

ā mispoonomukuneyik ā-

tookwā

ā mispoonomukuneyikepun

ātookwā

v. kisastāmukun, *it is warm weather.*

kisastāmukunopun, *it was warm weather.*

ā kisastāmukūk

„ kisastāmukūkepun

r. kisastāmukuneyew

kisastāmukuneyepun

ā kisastāmukuneyik

„ kisastāmukuneyikepun

d. kisastāmukunookwā } (ā

kisastāmukūkwā } f. v.)

kisastāmukunookopunā

kisastāmukūkepunā

r. kisastāmukuneyikwā

kisastāmukuneyikepunā

s. kisastāmukunotookwā

kisastāmukunokopun

ā kisastāmukūk ātookwā

„ kisastāmukūkepun ātook-

wā

r. kisastāmukuneyeetookwā

kisastāmukuneyekopun

ā kisastāmukuneyik ātook-

wā

„ kisastāmukuneyikepun ā-

tookwā

v. kesikamukun, *it is day.*

kesikamukunopun, *it was day.*

ā kesikamukūk

„ kesikamukūkepun

r. kesikamukuneyew

kesikamukuneyepun

ā kesikamukuneyik

„ kesikamukuneyikepun

d. kesikamukunookwā } (ey

kesikamukūkwā } f. v.)

kesikamukunookopunā

kesikamukūkepunā

r. kesikamukuneyikwā

kesikamukuneyikepunā

s. kesikamukunotookwā

kesikamukunokopun

ā kesikamukūk ātookwā

„ kesikamukūkepun ātook-

wā

r. kesikamukuneyeetookwā

kesikamukuneyekopun

ā kesikamukuneyik ātookwā

„ kesikamukuneyikepun ā-

tookwā

v. tipiskamukun, *it is night*

tipiskamukunopun, *it was, &c.*

ā tipiskamukūk

„ tipiskamukūkepun

r. tipiskamukuneyew

tipiskamukuneyepun

ā tipiskamukuneyik

„ tipiskamukuneyikepun

d. tipiskamukunookwā } (ā f. v.)

tipiskamukūkwā }

tipiskamukunookopunā

tipiskamukūkepunā

r. tipiskamukuneyikwā

tipiskamukuneyikepunā

s. tipiskamukunotookwā

tipiskamukunokopun

ā tipiskamukūk ātookwā

„ tipiskamukūkepun ā-

tookwā

r. tipiskamukuneyeetookwā

tipiskamukuneyekopun

ā tipiskamukuneyik ā-

tookwā

„ tipiskamukuneyikepun

ātookwā

v. kissechewunomukun, *it is swift current.* [was, &c.]

kissechewunomukunopun, *it*

ā kissechewunomukūk

„ kissechewunomukūkepun

r. kissechewunomukuneyew

kissechewunomukuneyepun

ā kissechewunomukuneyik

„ kissechewunomukune-

yikepun [wā] (f. v.)

d. kissechewunomukunook-

kissechewunomukūkwā } (f. v.)

kissechewunomukunookopunā

kissechewunomukūkepunā

r. kissechewunomukuneyikwā

kissechewunomukuneyik-

epunā

s. kissechewunomukunotookwā

kissechewunomukunokopun

ā kissechewunomukūk ā-

tookwā

ā kissechewunomukūkepun

ātookwā [wā]

r. kissechewunomukuneyeetook-

kissechewunomukuneyekopun

ā kissechewunomukuneyik

ātookwā

ā kissechewunomukuneyik-

epun ātookwā

AFFIXES OF THE PRINCIPAL TENSES OF THE FOLLOWING TRANSITIVE VERBS.

PRESENT.	IMPERFECT.	INVERSE.	2nd and 1st PERS.	IMPERATIVE.	INDETERMINATE.
Sakeh ão, he loves him.	á ty	ik	thou-me. I-thee. in, itin	sing. plural. 2nd & 1st PERS. —, ik, in eék, eékook, inan	aw, eét
Itâyim ão, he so thinks him.	á ty	ik	eyun, itin	—, ik, in eék, eékook, inan	aw, eét
Isitissá wão, he sends him.	wá ty	hook	eyun, itan	—, hook, hoon	waw, hoót
Pusustá wão, he whips him.	wá ty	hoot	hoon, hootin	hoók, hoókook, hoonan	waw, hoót
Tapwát owão, he believes him.	owá ty	hook	hoon, hootin	—, hook, hoon	
Sekahát owão, he baptizes him.	owá ty	hoot	hoon, hootin	hoók, hoókook, hoonan	
I tão, he says to him.	owá ty	ak	owin, atin	ow, owik, owin	owaw, át
Nuku tão, he leaves him.	owá ty	owit	oweyun, atan	ák, ákook, owinan	owaw, át
Na tão, he fetches him.	owá ty	ak	owin, atin	ow, owik, owin	
Pãsew ão, he brings him.	tá ty	owit	oweyun, atan	ák, ákook, owinan	taw, teét
Isitissáhum owão, he sends it to him.	tá ty	tik	sin, titin	s, sé, sik, tik, sin	taw, teét
Kwaskótót owão, he jumps at him	tá ty	sit	seyun, titan	teék, teékook, sinan	taw, teét
Kekesk owão, he wears him.	tá ty	tik	sin, titin	s, sik, tik, sin	taw, teét
Peétokwah ão, he takes him in.	á ty	sit	seyun, titan	teék, teékook, sinan	aw, eét or pãseét
	owá ty	ik	in, itin	—, ik, in	owaw, át
	owá ty	it	eyun, itan	eék, eékook, inan	owaw, át
	owá ty	ak	owin, atan	ow, owik, owinan	owaw, át
	owá ty	owit	oweyun, atan	ák, ákook, owinan	owaw, át
	owá ty	ak	owin, atan	ow, owik, owinan	owaw, át
	owá ty	owit	oweyun, atan	ák, ákook, owinan	owaw, át
	á ty	ak	owin, atan	ow, owik, owinan	aw, eét
	á ty	owit	oweyun, atan	ák, ákook, owinan	aw, eét
	á ty	ik	in, itin	—, ik, in	aw, eét
	á ty	it	eyun, itan	eék, eékook, inan	aw, eét

ERRATUM.

P. 156, line 19, Pluperfect Tense, for *have believed* read *had believed*.

INDEX.

	PAGE
Title-page	i
A Key to the Orthography	iii
Vowel Sounds	iii
Consonants	iii
Remarks	iii
Extract from the "Nor-Wester"	iv
A Lecture on the Grammatical Construction of the Cree Language	1
Paradigms of the Cree Verb, with its various conjugations, moods, tenses, inflections, &c.	15

Sakehāo.

Indicative Mood	16
Subjunctive "	20
Imperative Mood	18

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	17
Subjunctive "	21
Imperative "	17
" "	19
" "	19

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	20
----------------------------	----

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	21
----------------------------	----

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	22
Subjunctive "	22
" "	24

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	23
Subjunctive "	23
" "	25

PAGE

*Sakétaw.**Sakétanewew, Sakétaw, Sakétamukun.*

Indicative Mood	26
" "	27
" "	28
" "	30
Subjunctive "	26
" "	28
" "	30
Imperative "	30

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	26
" "	27
" "	28
" "	30
Subjunctive "	26
" "	28
" "	30
Imperative "	30

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	27
" "	29
" "	31

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	27
" "	29
" "	31

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	32
" "	33
" "	34
Subjunctive "	32
" "	33
" "	34

	PAGE
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	32
" "	33
" "	35
Subjunctive "	32
" "	33
" "	35

*Sakehewāo.**Sakehewanewew, Sakehewāo,
Sakehewāmukun.*

Indicative Mood	36
" "	37
" "	38
" "	40
Subjunctive "	36
" "	38
" "	40
Imperative "	40

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	36
" "	37
" "	38
" "	40
Subjunctive "	36
" "	38
" "	40
Imperative "	40

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	37
" "	39
" "	41

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	37
" "	39
" "	41

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	42
" "	43
" "	44
Subjunctive "	42
" "	43
" "	44

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	42
" "	43
" "	44

	PAGE
Subjunctive Mood	42
" "	43
" "	44
Remarks on the foregoing Paradigms	45

Tapwātowāo.

Indicative Mood	46
Potential "	50
Subjunctive "	50
Potential "	56
Conditional "	56
Particles "	56
Imperative Mood	58

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	60
Potential "	62
Subjunctive "	64
Potential "	66
Conditional "	68
Imperative "	68

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	70
Potential "	72

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	74
Potential "	76

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	78
Potential "	80
Subjunctive "	80

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	82
Potential "	84
Subjunctive "	84
Optative "	84
Imperative "	84

(2nd and 1st persons).

Indicative Mood	86
Potential "	88
Subjunctive "	88
Potential "	90
Conditional "	90
Imperative "	92

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	92
Potential "	94

PAGE

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	94
Potential "	96
Subjunctive "	96
Optative "	96

Tapwâtakāo.

Indicative Mood	98
Potential "	100
Subjunctive "	100
Potential "	104
Conditional "	104
Imperative "	104

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	106
Potential "	108
Subjunctive "	110
Potential "	112
Conditional "	114
Imperative "	114

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	114
Potential "	116

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	118
Potential "	120

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	120
Potential "	122
Subjunctive "	122

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	124
Potential "	126
Subjunctive "	126
Optative "	126

Tapwâtakanewew.

Indicative Mood	126
Potential "	128
Subjunctive "	128
Potential "	130
Conditional "	130
Imperative "	132

PAGE

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	132
Potential "	132
Subjunctive "	132
Potential "	134
Conditional "	134
Imperative "	134

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	136
Potential "	136

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	138
Potential "	138

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	140
Potential "	140
Subjunctive "	140

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	142
Potential "	142
Subjunctive "	142
Optative "	142

Tapwâtakāo.

Indicative Mood	144
Potential "	144
Subjunctive "	146
Potential "	146
Conditional "	148
Imperative "	148

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	148
Potential "	150
Subjunctive "	150
Potential "	152
Conditional "	152
Imperative "	152

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	154
Potential "	154

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	156
Potential "	156

	PAGE		PAGE
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	158	Indicative Mood	188
Potential „	158	Potential „	190
Subjunctive „	158	Subjunctive „	192
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential „	194
Indicative Mood	160	Conditional „	196
Potential „	160	Imperative „	196
Subjunctive „	160	<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Optative „	160	Subjunctive Mood	196
<i>Tapwātakāmukun.</i>		Potential „	198
Indicative Mood	162	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Potential „	162	Subjunctive Mood	200
Subjunctive „	164	Potential „	202
Potential „	164	<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Conditional „	166	Indicative Mood	202
Imperative „	166	Potential „	204
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Subjunctive „	204
Indicative Mood	166	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Potential „	168	Indicative Mood	206
Subjunctive „	168	Potential „	208
Potential „	170	Subjunctive „	208
Conditional „	170	Optative „	208
Imperative „	170	<i>Tapwātakunewew.</i>	
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>		Indicative Mood	208
Subjunctive Mood	172	Potential „	210
Potential „	172	Subjunctive „	210
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential „	212
Subjunctive Mood	174	Conditional „	212
Potential „	174	Imperative „	214
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	176	Indicative Mood	214
Potential „	176	Potential „	214
Subjunctive „	176	Subjunctive „	214
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential „	216
Indicative Mood	178	Conditional „	216
Potential „	178	Imperative „	216
Subjunctive „	178	<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Optative „	178	Subjunctive Mood	218
<i>Tapwātum.</i>		Potential „	218
Indicative Mood	180	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Potential „	182	Subjunctive Mood	220
Subjunctive „	182	Potential „	220
Potential „	186	<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Conditional „	186	Indicative Mood	220
Imperative „	186	Potential „	220
		Subjunctive „	220

INDEX.

265

	PAGE
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	220
Potential „	220
Subjunctive „	220
Optative „	220

Tapwātum.

Indicative Mood	222
Subjunctive „	222

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	222
Subjunctive „	224

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	224
----------------------------	-----

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	224
----------------------------	-----

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	226
---------------------------	-----

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	226
---------------------------	-----

Tapwātumomukun.

Indicative Mood	226
Subjunctive „	228

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	228
Subjunctive „	228

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	230
----------------------------	-----

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	230
----------------------------	-----

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	230
---------------------------	-----

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	232
---------------------------	-----

Tapwāwun.

Indicative Mood	232
Subjunctive „	232

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	234
Subjunctive „	234

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	234
----------------------------	-----

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	236
----------------------------	-----

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	236
---------------------------	-----

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	236
---------------------------	-----

Ayaw.

Indicative Mood	238
Subjunctive „	238

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	238
Subjunctive Mood	238

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	239
----------------------------	-----

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	239
----------------------------	-----

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	240
Subjunctive „	240

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	240
Subjunctive „	240

L L

	PAGE		PAGE
<i>Ayanewew.</i>		<i>Totakunewew.</i>	
<i>Ayaw, Ayamukun.</i>		<i>Totum, Totumomukun.</i>	
Indicative Mood	241	Indicative Mood	247
Subjunctive „	241	Subjunctive „	247
Imperative „	241	Imperative „	247
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	241	Indicative Mood	247
Subjunctive „	241	Subjunctive „	247
Imperative „	241	Imperative „	247
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>		<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	242	Subjunctive Mood	248
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	242	Subjunctive Mood	248
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	243	Indicative Mood	249
Subjunctive „	243	Subjunctive „	249
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	243	Indicative Mood	249
Subjunctive „	243	Subjunctive „	249
<i>Totum.</i>		<i>Mispoon.</i>	
Indicative Mood	244	Indicative Mood	250
Subjunctive „	244	Subjunctive „	250
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential „	251
Indicative Mood	244	Imperative „	251
Subjunctive „	244	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>		Indicative Mood	250
Subjunctive Mood	245	Subjunctive „	250
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential „	251
Subjunctive Mood	245	Imperative „	251
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	246	Subjunctive Mood	252
Subjunctive „	246	Potential „	253
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	246	Subjunctive Mood	252
Subjunctive „	246	Potential „	253
		<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
		Indicative Mood	252
		Subjunctive „	252
		Potential „	253

INDEX.

267

	PAGE
<i>Accessory or Possessive Cases</i>	
Indicative Mood	254
Subjunctive „	254
Potential „	255

<i>Optative Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	254
Subjunctive „	254
Potential „	255
Imperative „	255

Moods, Tenses, and Accessory or Possessive Cases of the following Impersonal Verbs.

Kimewun	256
Kisastão	256
Nótapuyew	256
Tipiskaw	256
Kissinaw	256
Wapun	256
Pipoon	257
Mispoon	257
Kesikaw	257
Meyooskumeew	257
Yootin	257
Mikeskaw	257

Kissinamukun	258
Kisastāmukun	258
Tipiskamukun	258
Mispoonomukun	258
Kesikamukun	258
Kissechewunomukun	258

Affixes of the Principal Tenses of the following Transitive Verbs.

Sakehã	259
Itayimão	259
Isitissãwão	259
Pusustãwão	259
Tapwãtowão	259
Sekahãtowão	259
Itão	259
Nukutão	259
Natão	259
Pãsewão	259
Isitissãhumowão	259
Kwaskótowão	259
Kekeskowão	259
Peétokwahão	259

Erratum.	260
Index	261